

in in adjuncin State (disconsistent State (disconsistent State (disconsistent)

n an Anna An Anna



Presented to The Library of the University of Toronto

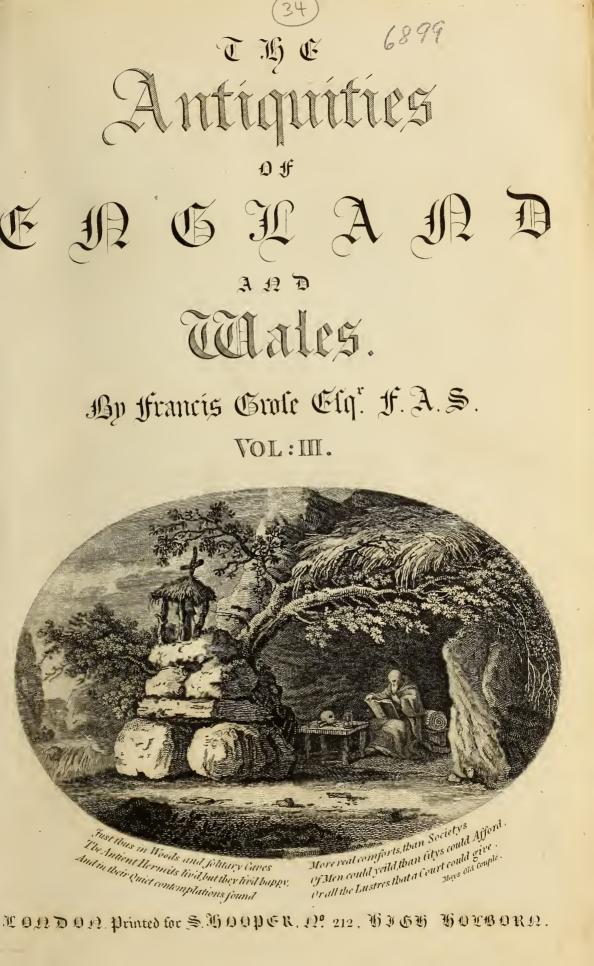
by NORAH DE PENCIER

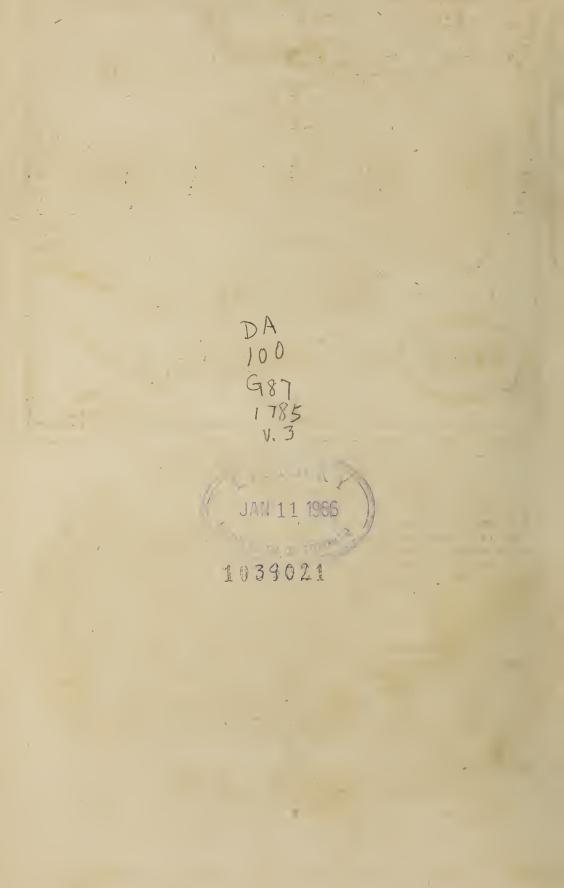


Digitized by the Internet Archive in 2013

http://archive.org/details/antiquitiesofen03gros

.







K E N T

I S a maritime county, at the S. E. extremity of the ifland, and the nearest the coafts of Flanders and Holland, from whence it is divided by the Straits of Dover. Before the arrival of the Romans, it comprized the principality of the Cantii, and after their arrival it was included in their province of Britannia Prima. During the Saxon Heptarchy this county was an entire kingdom by itfelf, and the Saxon kings kept their court at Canterbury, which now has an Archbishop, who is the Primate of all England. This fovereignty, the first established during the Heptarchy, began in 454, and ended in 823, having had 17 kings. It is in the diocefe of Canterbury and Rochefter, and province of Canterbury, and in the Home Circuit. It is bounded on the north by the Thames, Effex, and the German Ocean ; fouth by Suffex and Straits of Dover; eaft by the Downs and the German Ocean; and weft by Surry. Its form is oblong, containing 1,248,000 fquare acres, or 1550 square miles, being 56 miles long from east to west, 30 broad from north to fouth, and about 166 in circumference; has 250,000 inhabitants, 39,245 houfes, is divided into 5 lathes, that are fubdivided into 62 hundreds, with 418 parifhes, 163 vicarages, 1173 villages, 2 cities, viz. Canterbury and Rochefter; 32 market towns, viz. Maidftone, (the county town) Chatham, Woolwich, Deal, Tunbridge, Gravefend, Milton, Fordwich, Feverscham, Folkstone, Aylesford, Appledore, Dartford, Alhford, Dover, Queenborough, Bromley, Cranbrook, Eltham, Goudhurst, Lenham, Lidd, Malling, Sevenoaks, Smarden, Tenterden, Westram, Wrotham, Wye, Greenwich, Deptford, Sittingbourn, Margate, Ramsgate, Northfleet, Eleham, and the Cinque Ports of Dover, Sandwich, Romney, and Hythe. It fends 18 Members to Parliament, pays 22 parts of the land-tax, and provides 960 of the national militia. Its rivers are the Thames, Medway, Stour, Rother, Darent, Tun, Cray, Wantsheim, Cockmare, Teise, Beule, Len, and Newhayen.

K

Newhaven. The most noted itles, rocks, &c. are S. and N. Foreland, Dungeness, Oxney, Thanet, and Sheepy Itles; Itle of Grain, the Downs, Goodwin Sands, Sheerness Fort, Deal and Dover Caftles; St. Margaret, Hope and Hythe Bays; East Swale, Straits of Dover, Blythe Sand; Sandown, Walmer and Sandgate Cattles; Dover and North Foreland Light-houses. Its product is cattle, sheep, wild fowl, iron mines, corn, carrots, hops, wood, cherries, and all other fine fruits; excellent fish, oysters, lime-chalk, timber, fand for glass, &c. The most remarkable hills, &c. are Shooter's-Hill, Mount Sion, Mount Ephraim, Idle-Hill, Camphurft and Randall Woods, Blackheath, Greenwich Park, Romney Marsh, Weald of Kent, &c. The principal dock yards are at Woolwich and Deptford, and the arfenal for shipping at Chatham; Greenwich Hospital, the most magnificent charity for decayed feamen, and Morden College for reduced merchants. It is on account of its foil divided into 3 parts. 1. The Downs, enjoying health without riches. 2. The marshy places, where are riches without health. 3. The inland part, where are enjoyed both riches and health. The mineral waters at Tunbridge.

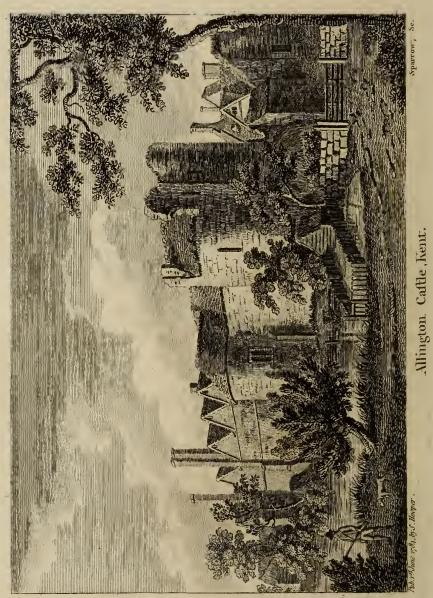
THE Roman, Saxon, or Danish encampments are near Canterbury, at Kelston, 3 miles fouth of Bromley; near Hythe, upon Holwood-Hill near Farnborough; and a Roman amphitheatre near Sandwich. The Roman roads in this county took their rout from Dover, where there now remains part of their Pharos or Watch-Tower. They had a confiderable port called Portus Ritupis, agreed to be near Sandwich or Stonar, but now swallowed up by the fea. Richborough Castle is faid to have been a fecond Pharos, or Lapis Tituli; from whence about 5 miles is Portus Dubris, now Dover. From Lemanis, now Lyme, near Hythe, a third Military Way goes to Canterbury, which by the Saxons was called Stone-Street. Durovernum, now Canterbury, is the place where the three roads met, and made one towards London. From Canterbury it proceeded to Durolevum, now Afhford; thence to Durobrovis, now Maidstone; thence to Vagniacis, now Rochester; and onward to Noviomagus, now Holwood-Hill; and fo on to London.

ANTIQUITIES in this COUNTY worthy NOTICE.

Allington Caftle ncar Maidflone St. Augustinc's Abbey at Canterbury Aynsford Castle and Chapel Barfreton Church near Barham Downs Barnard Caftle near Milton St. Bartholomew's Hofpital at Hythe Bellfran's Palace near Bcak fourne Boxley Abbey Canterbury Cathedral. Great Hall of the Archbifhop's Palace. Arches in the Wall, Canterbury Cafile Ruft near Milton Chilham Caftle Chiding Stone Chriftchurch Monastery at Canterbury Cowling Caffle near Rochefter Dartford Priory Dane Chapel in the Isle of Thanet Davington Priory near Feversham Deal Castle Dover Caftle : Tower in it : and old Church East Bridge Hospital in Canterbury Eltham Palace Feversham Abbey Gundolph's Tower, Rochester Hackington Church at Canterbury Halling House Hever Castle and Church near Tunbridge Howlet Palacc near Littlebourn Kits Coity House 4 miles from Maidstone Leeds Caffle and Abbey Lefnefs Abbey near Plumftead Leybourne Castle Lullington Caftle Lyme Caftle 4 miles W. of Hythe Maidstone Palace, College, Church, &c. Maison Dicu at Dover Malling Abbey

St. Margaret's Abbey near South Darcnt St. Martin's Church St. Martin's Priory St. Mary's Church Minster Monastery in the Isle of Shcepy Mote's Bulwark, and Mereworth Caffle Otford Caftle St. Pancras Chapel, in St. Augustine's Monastery, Canterbury Paveington Chapel near Pluckley Queenborough Caitle St. Radigune's Abbey near Dover Reculver Abbey near Margate Richborough Caftle near Sandwich Rochefter Caftle, Hofpital, Cathedral, and Bridge Romney Caftle Royfton Chapel near Lenham Saltwood Caffle near Hythe Sandgate Caffle near Folkstone Sandown Caitle near Deal Shelve Chapel near Pluckley Shoreham Caftle Starborough Caffle near Edenridge Stone Caffle near Greenhithe Temple or Manfion of Knights Templers at Stroud Tenterden Church Tunbridge Caftle and Priory Ulcomb Church near Lenham Upnor Caftle near Chatham Walmer Caftle and Priory near Deal Weften or Often Hanger Houfe near Hythe West Gate, Canterbury Wincheap Gate, Canterbury Wood Church in the Ifle of Thanet Wrotham Church





THE

ANTIQUITIES

O F

ENGLAND and WALES.

ALLINGTON CASTLE, KENT.

THIS caftle ftands on the weftern banks of the river Medway, about a mile north of Maidstone. Of it, Harris and Hasted in their Histories of Kent, give the following account.

THIS was a caftle of note in the Saxons time, and was called the caftle of Medway. It was razed to the ground by the Danes, when they ravaged thefe parts; but after the conqueft, it was rebuilt again by Earl Warren; and from him went to the Lord Fitz Hughes; and, by his daughter and heir, to Sir Giles Allington, from whom both it and the parifh took their name. But Philipot, from Darell and Mr. Marfh faith, that this caftle was erected by William de Columbariis, or Columbers, perhaps in King Stephen's time.

AND Darell faith further, that in the 8th of King Henry III. when, as appears by the tower records, there was an exact furvey taken of all the caftles in England, and the names of fuch returned as were either the governors or proprietors of them; one of this family was found to be poffeffor of this caftle, and lord of the manor annexed to it: but about the end of that reign, it came into the poffeffion of Sir Stephen de Penchefter, who had it, by purchafe I fuppofe, from one Ofbert, as appears by the Tower records: he was afterwards Lord-warden of the Cinque ports;

VOL. III.

and

2

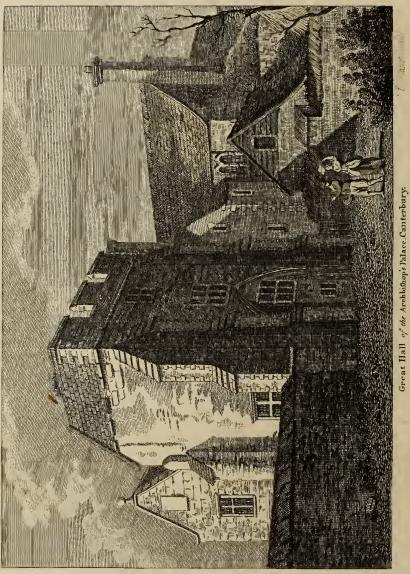
and married Margaret, daughter of the famous Hubert de Burgo, earl of Kent. If this caftle was ever defigned for a place of ftrength after the conquest, it must have been, as is above hinted, in King Stephen's time, or thereabouts; and probably it was afterwards razed and difmantled: for it appears, faith Philipot, by the patent-rolls, in the 9th of King Edward I. that a licence was then granted to him to build a caftle here, and to fortify and embattle; which, when it was done, denominated it, Allington Penchefter. He built a fine tower here, which was called Solomon's Tower; and he had alfo from the fame prince, a charter of free-warren; the grant of a market on Tuesdays, and of a three days fair at the feftival of St. Laurence. But he deceasing without iffue male, by one of his daughters it went into the poffeffion of Stephen de Cobham, and continued for many descents in that eminent family: and in the beginning of King Edward the Fourth's reign, it was become the estate of the Brents; but staid not long there before it was fold to Sir Henry Wiat, privy-counfellor to that king, who erected a handfome manfion adjoining to the caftle, but his unfortunate grandfon, Sir Thomas Wiat, forfeited it to the crown in the 2d of Queen Mary's reign, together with his life. It staid here but a little while before Queen Elizabeth granted it to John Aftley Efg; mafter of the Jeweloffice; whole iffue male dying before him, he bequeathed this castle, manor, and the advowson of the church, with his other eftates in this neighbourhood, to his kinfman Sir Jacob Aftley, . Knt. afterwards for his bravery and good conduct, created by King Charles I. Baron Aftley of Reading; his grandfon dying without iffue, they devolved to Sir Jacob Aftley of Melton, constable in co. Norfolk, who fold them anno 1720 to Sir Robert Marsham Bart. whose fon the Right Hon. Robert Lord Romney, is the prefent poffeffor.

HARRIS from Selden and Daniel, adds the following particular concerning this kind of caftles.

IN the year 1760, when this view was taken, the caffle was in a very decayed state, the towers converted to a habitation, and used

as





t Hall of the Archhilhops Palace, Canterbur Pute 25 May 164 by O. Hooper. as offices to a farm house; which Mr. Hasted supposes to have been built out of the ruins of the mansion erected by Sir Henry Wiat. There was formerly a park adjoining to the castle, which was disparked soon after his attainder and forfeiture thereof.

ABOUT the middle of King Stephen's reign, faith the former, caftles were erected in almoft all parts of the kingdom, by the feveral contending parties; and each owner of a caftle was a kind of petty prince, coining his own money, and exercifing fovereign jurifdiction over his people. And Daniel faith, that there were one thousand one hundred and feventeen castles built in England in his reign; King Stephen giving leave to every one almost, to embattle, &c. But in the agreement between him and the Duke Henry, afterwards King Henry II. they were all ordered to be demolished. This agreement was made at Winchester, anno Domini 1154.

THE GREAT HALL OF THE ARCHBISHOP'S PALACE, CANTERBURY.

THE buildings feen in this view all belonged to the archbishop's palace. The square tower was the porch of the great hall, and is now converted into a dwelling house; the arch of the entrance, though filled up with windows, is still apparent on the stady fide of the tower.

THIS hall, it is recorded, was built by Archbishop Langton: the expences of its erection, together with those of the feasting, &c. at the translation of St. Thomas Becket, laid a very heavy debt on the see, which was not cleared till the time of archbishop Boniface, the fourth in succession from Langton. The sum was twenty-two thousand marks.

THE payment of the debt, according to Somner, drew from Boniface the following reflection: "My predeceffors built this hall at great expences; they did well indeed; but they laid out no money about this building, except what they borrowed: I feem, feem, indeed, to be truly the builder of this hall, because I paid their debts."

ANNO 1559, Archbishop Parker, at his confectation, found his palace here in a very ruinous state, the great hall in particular, partly occasioned by fire, and partly for want of the necessary repairs; he therefore, in the years 1560 and 1561, thoroughly restored the whole, expending thereon 14061. 158. 4d. In the year 1573, he here entertained Queen Elizabeth and her whole court.

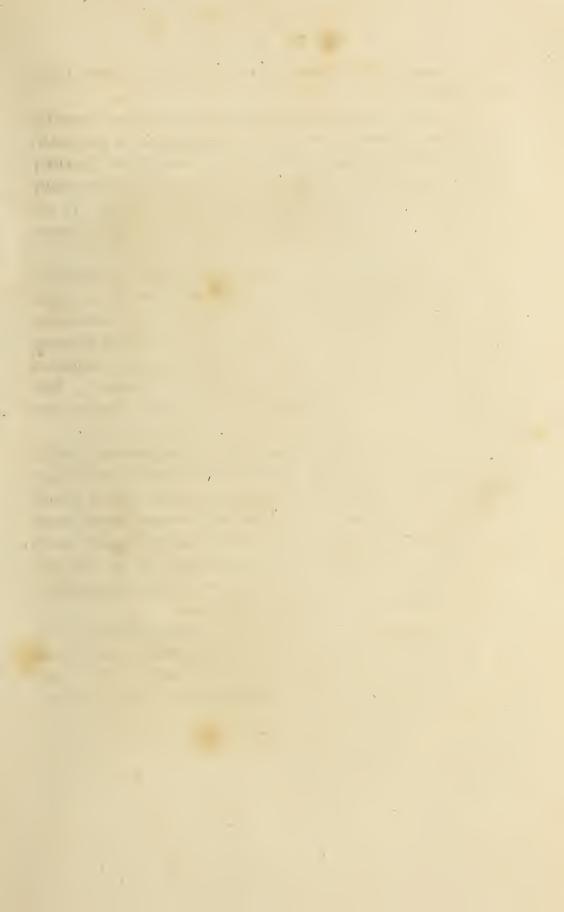
THIS hall was a right-angled parallelogram, its north and fouth fides meafuring eighty-three, its eaft and weft fixty-eight feet. It is now a garden, the roof, and even fome of the bounding walls, being demolifhed; that on the eaft fide is ftill ftanding, wherein are two Gothic canopies of Suffex marble, fupported by pillars of the fame, probably defigned for beaufets or fideboards, the tops of which growing ruinous, have been in part taken down.

ALONG this fide runs a terrace, raifed on fragments of marble pillars, piled one upon the other, like billets on a wood-ftack; the ends of them appeared till within a few years, when a tenant, difliking their appearance, laid a flope of green turf againft them. The height of this terrace is about three feet, its breadth nearly nine: thefe pillars probably were ornaments to the hall and palace, pulled down and demolifhed amongft the other depredations committed by the Puritans at this place.

THE north wall, now ftanding, is modern, feemingly conftructed out of the materials of the hall, in order to enlarge the garden; the traces of the original north wall are ftill visible. The porch is only a fquare of feventeen feet. This view was drawn anno 1769.

ARCHES

4





Pub. 21 May 7784, by S. Hooper.

KENT.

ARCHES IN THE WALL OF THECITY OF CANTERBURY.

IN this view are depicted the arches made in the north part of the city wall for the paffage of that branch of the river Stour, which makes the weft part of Canterbury an ifland, formerly called Binnewith.

THEIR conftruction was pretty fingular, being turned on flat flabs, on which rested the stones set on edge, from whence the infide facing of the wall, was carried up. To prevent the entrance of an enemy they were portcullifed, and flanked by two fquare towers, one of which is feen in the view. These are probably older than the wall between them. Some years ago, a way led from North-gate to Weft-gate, over the wall and thefe arches; a great convenience to the neighbourhood of these gates in point of nearnefs, and to the town in general when floods happened, as this was the only way of paffing dry-fhod from one part of it to the other. But this is now loft, neglect of the neceffary repairs, and the ruin of the parapet having made the way unpleafant, if not dangerous; fo that about the year 1763, barricades were built to ftop the paffage; and in 1769, when an addition was made to the breadth of King's Bridge, in the High Street, thefe arches were ordered to be pulled down, as what might help toward that work; they were demolifhed accordingly, and the materials they furnished proved the most costly of any made use of on that occafion.

MR. SOMNER does not fix the age of this part of the city wall, which is of a ftructure very different from what joins to it; but tells us, that in the time of King Henry IV. which was after Archbifhop Sudbury had rebuilt Weftgate and the long wall, the whole city was taxed for the repair of its walls: that in 1401, Thomas Ickham, alderman of Burgate, for forming an effimate of the expence, made a furvey of the whole; by which it appears, that in this part was a vacancy of eighteen perches and an half. Vol. III. B This probably was made good in that grand repair; towards the fuftaining of which charge, both for the prefent and future, that king encouraged the citizens by the following grant, under the Privy Seal, translated and printed by Somner.

"HENRY, by the grace of God, king of England and France, and lord of Ireland, to all people to whom these present letters fhall come, greeting; Know ye that here our well beloved the citizens of our city of Canterbury (as we hear) have begun to fortifie and strengthen the fame city, as well with one wall of ftone as with a ditch; we, confidering the fame city to be fet near unto the fea, and to be as a port or entry of all strangers into our realm of England, coming by the fame ports, fo that it hath need of the more ftrength, of our efpecial grace, and for the honour of God, and by the affent of our council, have granted and given licence to the fame citizens, that they may purchase lands and tenements to the value of 201. by the year, within the faid city, to have and to hold, to them and their fucceffors, citizens of the aforefaid city, in help towards the building and making of the fame wall and ditch for ever; the ftat. made of lands and tenements not to be put to mortmain, or for that the faid city is holden of us in burgage notwithstanding. Provided, that by inquisitions thereof, in due form to be made, and into the chancery of us or of our heirs duly to be returned, it be found that it may be done without hurt or prejudice to us or to our heirs aforefaid, or to any other. And moreover, in confideration of the premifes, of our most special grace, we, by the affent of our faid council, have granted and given licence to the forefaid citizens, that they all lands and places voyde and wafte within the aforefaid city may dreffe up, arrent, and build up. And the fame lands and places fo dreffed up, arrented, and builded, they may have and hold to them, and to their fucceffors aforefaid, in help and relief of the fame citizens, and in maintainance of the premifes and other charges, to the fame city hapning for ever, without let of us or our heire, or ministers, whatsoever they be, the stat. aforefaid, or for that the faid city is holden of us in burgage, as it is above faid, notwith-





notwithftanding. Saved alwayes to us and to our heire, the fervices thereof due and accuftomed. In witnefs whereof, we have caufed thefe our letters patent to be made, witneffe our felf, at Weftminfter, the 5th day of May in the 4th year of our reign."

NOTWITHSTANDING the above grant, it is greatly to be lamented that this is not the only part in these walls where demolition has been substituted for repair; infomuch that there is great room to apprehend, unless better management takes place, in a short time no traces will remain of the ancient magnificence of this city, except one may reckon as such the mace and sword, infignia of that obstacle to industry, a corporation. This view was drawn anno 1775.

ST. AUGUSTINE'S MONASTERY. (PLATE I.)

ST. AUGUSTINE having converted King Ethelbert from paganifm to the Chriftian faith, obtained of him, both permiffion and lands for the erection of a monaftery, which was alfo to be the future burial place of the kings of Kent, and archbifhops of Canterbury.

For this purpofe, Ethelbert granted him his palace which flood on the eaft fide of the city of Canterbury, and just without the walls; it being prohibited by the law of the twelve tables to bury in cities.

HERE St. Augustine founded his monastery, in the year 605. It was at first dedicated to the Apostles Peter and Paul; but Archbishop Dunstan, anno 987, added St. Augustine, by whose name it has been fince commonly called.

A VARIETY of benefactors, royal, noble, and private, feem to have vied with each other in enriching it with lands, privileges, and immunities: of the first, it possesses the thousand eight hundred and fixty-two acres; and amongst the latter were exemptions from toll and sheriff's-turn; the right of the aldermanry of Westgate, Infangenthef, or the power of judging any thief

7

thief taken within their jurifdiction; and, for a long time, mintage, or the liberty of coining.

IT likewife retained for about one hundred years, that is, till the days of Archbifhop Brightwald, the exclusive right of being the cemetery for the kings, and, till the time of Cuthbert, that of the archbifhops; this, befides the honour, was attended with many folid advantages.

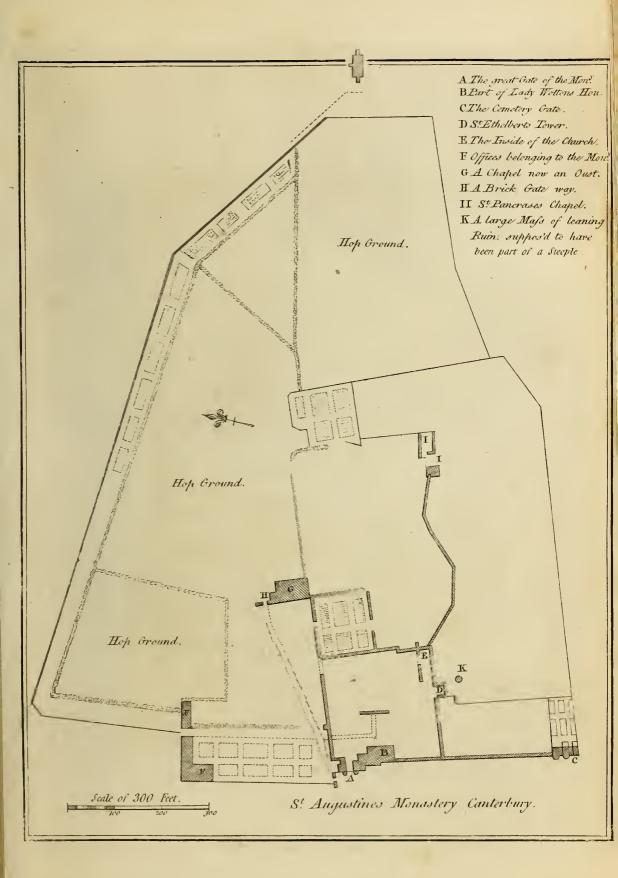
IN that period were buried there, the Kings Ethelbert, Eadbald, Ercombert, Lothair, Edelbert, Mulus, and Withred; the Archbifhops Augustine, Lawrence, Mellitus, Justus, Honorius, and A Deo Datus. In the year 1063, Pope Alexander II. raifed it to the dignity of a mitred abby; by this their abbot had the title of lord; was exempted from the authority of his diocefan; had episcopal jurisdiction in his own monastery, a feat in the upper house of parliament, and at general councils was placed next the abbot of Mount Cassini: in fine, such was the riches and power of this house, that they frequently and fuccessfully opposed the authority of the archbishop.

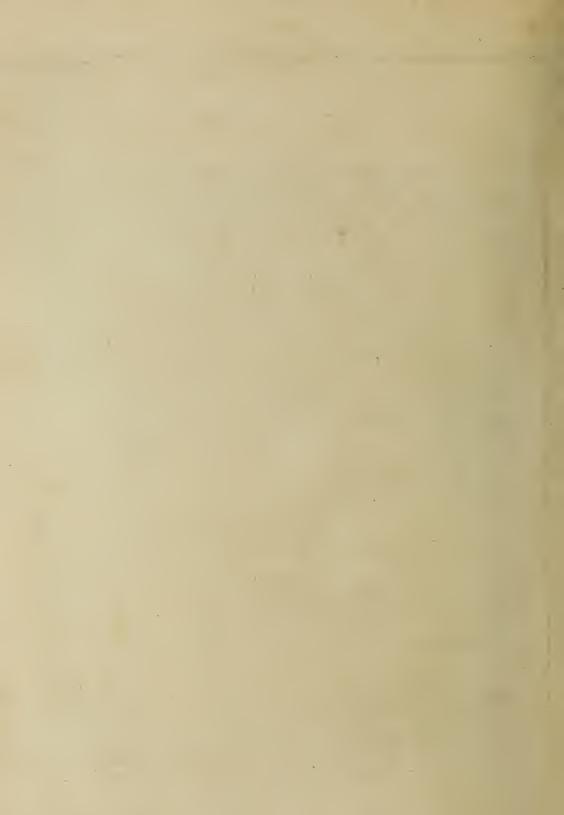
THEIR profperity was not however without alloy; but was interrupted at different times by fevere misfortunes. In 1011, they were plundered by the Danes; in 1168, their church was almost destroyed by fire; and in 1271, this monastery was nearly ruined by floods, occasioned by a prodigious ftorm.

THE buildings of this houfe were erected by different perfons, and at different times. Ethelbert's tower was built by Archbishop Eadfin; a church built by Eadbalden, was taken down by Abbot Scotland, who began one much more magnificent, which was finished about the year 1099, by his fucceffor Wido: the dormitory and chapter-house were erected by Hugo Florie, a Norman, related to King William Rufus; and the cemetery gate, by Thomas Ickham, a monk, and facrift of this monastery.

AT the refignation, 31ft July, 30 Henry VIII. it was valued at 1412l. 4s. 7d. the deed was figned by John Effex, the lord-abbot, and thirty out of fixty monks, which number was the establishment of the house.







FROM the diffolution, to the end of the reign of Edward VI. it remained in the poffeffion of the crown; and was repaired by the board of works; this probably procured it the appellation of the palace, a title it retains to this day.

In the year 1612, the back part of the building, adjoining to the great gate, was repaired with brick, as appears by a ftone bearing that date placed over a ftack of chimneys. At this place, it is faid, King Charles I. confummated his marriage with the Princess Henrietta of France, anno 1625; at which time it was the manfion of the Lord Wotton, of Bocton Malherbe. His lady, who furvived him, died here about the year 1659. Tradition fays, the postern in the city wall, opposite this monastery, was made in order to fhorten her way to the cathedral; the fpace before the houfe is still called Lady Wotton's Green.

IN 1758, when this view was taken, the greatest part of the monastery belonged to Sir Edward Hales, Bart.

(PLATE II.)

In this plate is fhewn the remains of the monastery, as they appear when viewed from the easternmost part of the inclosure. The tower here feen is called Ethelbert's Tower, which appellation it is supposed to have obtained from a bell of that name formerly hanging therein. Here likewife is feen the eaft window of the conventual church; fome of the ornaments of this window were remaining about ten years ago. Near it, and over the wall appears a tower of the cathedral.

To the left of Ethelbert's tower is a large inclining mafs, or shapeless lump of stones; this is conjectured to have been part of a tower. Beyond it in the diftance rife the square tower of St. Paul's church, the cemetery gate of the monaftery, and the circular tower and spire of St. George's church. Great part of the exterior walls of this monastery are still standing. They enclose a very confiderable area, in which are many parts of buildings, evidently erected at very different periods. The whole clofe is likewife

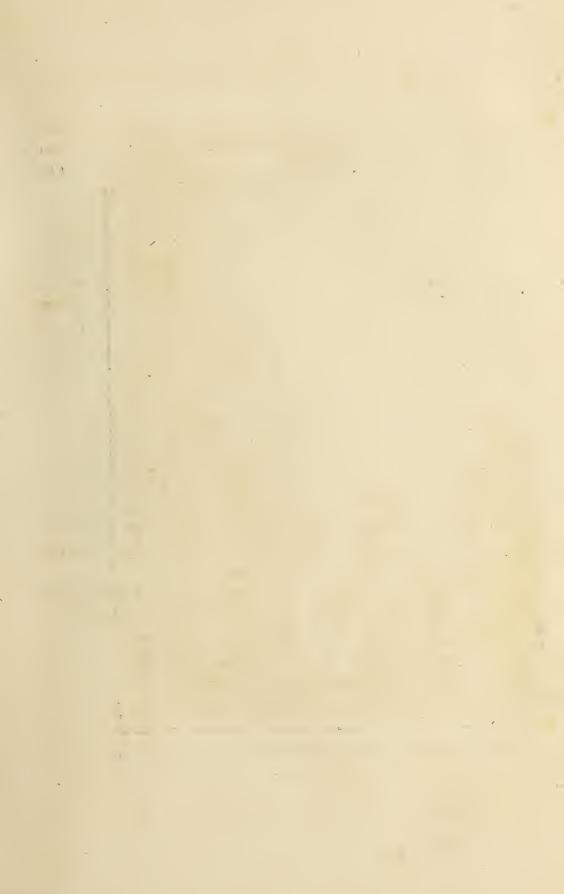
VOL. III.

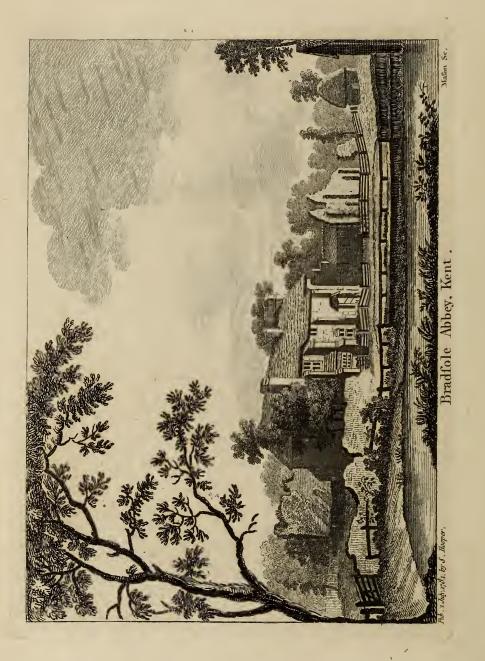
9

likewife full of foundations, which clearly fhew it was once covered with buildings.

THESE venerable remains have fuffered almost as much from the depredations of its different owners and occupiers, as from the ravages of time. It is at prefent let for a public house. The ruins of the church have been converted into a tennis-court; the great gate into a cock-pit; and in 1765, workmen were fet to pull down the tower for the fake of the materials; they accordingly began at the top; but time having rendered the cement almost as hard as the stone, the workmen proceeded fo flowly as to make the price of their labour exceed the value of the ftones taken down; wherefore it was thought proper to defift. At the fame time other workmen were employed about the foundations of the fallen buildings; when many pillars, capitals, and ornaments were difcovered buried together in a heap: as alfo divers ftone coffins, in which pieces of woollen garments and hair were found : but this fubterranean work anfwering no better than that commenced aloft, the holes digged were filled up, and the ground levelled. Some, indeed, attribute the relinquishing of this undertaking to the interpolition of perfons abroad, who reprefented to the proprietor the barbarism of deftroying fo venerable a ruin, and the indecency of diffurbing the bones of the dead, which was undoubtedly done without his knowledge.

THE fite of this monaftery was granted, 2d and 3d Phil. and Mary, to Cardinal Pole for life, and afterwards to Henry Lord Cobham, who was attainted the 1ft of James I. 1603, when the faid premifes were again granted to Robert Lord Cecil of Effingdon, Vifcount Cranbourn, in fee, by letters patent dated 27th of March, 3d of James I. with diverfe remainders, at the rent of 20l. 13s. 4d. per ann. They were foon afterwards in the poffeffion of Thomas Wotton, Lord Wotton of Morley, whofe widow Mary made this place her refidence, as has before been obferved. In the civil wars fhe was cruelly plundered by the parliamentary forces. Since her time it has retained the name of Lady Wotton's Palace.





LORD Wooton left four daughters and coheireffes; the youngeft of them, Anne, married Sir Edward Hales of Woodchurch, in Kent, Baronet, who brought her hufband this eftate; and in their defcendants it has continued down to Sir Edward Hales of St. Stephen's alias Hackington, the prefent posseful for. This drawing was made anno 1759.

BROADSOALE, OR ST. RADIGUND'S ABBEY.

THIS abbey stands upon a hill, about two miles north-west of Dover. It derives the name of Bradsole from its vicinity to a broad foal, or pond: foal in the Kentish dialect signifying a pond. Its founder is not positively ascertained: Tanner fays, "it was an abbey of the Præmonstratensian order, founded anno Domini 1191, by Richard I. or Jeffery earl of Perch and Maud his wife, the parents of Henry de Wengham, or some other charitable and pious persons, and commended to the patronage of St. Mary and St. Radigund, there seems to have been a design of translating this abbey to the neighbouring church of Ryvere, 9 John, but it did not fucceed.

THE revenues of this monastery were returned into the Exchequer, 26 Henry VIII. at 981. 9s. 2d. per ann. Dugdale; 1421. 8s. 9d. Speed; and after the diffolution it was granted to the Archbishop of Canterbury, and his fuccessors in exchange for some of the old estates of the archbishop.

THE foundation of this abbey has by fome been attributed to Hugo, the first abbot of St. Augustines of that name, furnamed Florie, a Norman, and related to William Rufus; but that could not be, if the date of the foundation is right, as this Hugo died, (according to Batteley's Lift of Abbots of St. Augustines,) in the year 1124. Dugdale fays nothing of this abbey being dedicated to St. Mary, but mentions only St. Radigund, of whom the Legends give the following account.

ST. RADIGUND was the daughter of Berthier King of Thuringia; fhe was taken prifoner when very young, and falling to

the

the fhare of Clotharius I. king of France, he caufed her to be carefully educated at Ath, and afterwards married her : fhe was a princefs of great beauty, but of greater virtue, being continually occupied in works of charity and devotion; and fuch was her ingenuity in counteracting the luxury of a palace, that fhe conftantly wore a hair fhift next her fkin. Six years after her marriage fhe privately withdrew from court, and at Noïon caufed the veil to be given her by St. Medard. She retired into a religious houfe at Poictiers; the king her hufband being irritated at her flight, would have forced her from her retreat, but was happily diffuaded by St. Germain, bifhop of Paris, fhe fixed her refidence at Poictiers, and built the abbey of the holy crofs.

THE humility fhe fhewed on all occafions, is almost incredible, the care of lepers and perfons afflicted with the most naufeous diftempers, conftituted her greatest pleasures, and among other mortifications she totally abstained not only from fless, but even from fish, eggs and fruit; at length after suffering a kind of continual martyrdom, she died in peace, in the year 587. Her anniversary is the 13th of August.

IN a MS. vifitation of the Præmonftratenfian order in England, preferved in the library of Thomas Aftle, Efq; it is recorded that in the year 1500, the vifitors found this monaftery in a very ruinous ftate and deficient as to the number of monks. The abbot whofe name was Newton, is accufed of being the caufe of thefe deficiences, by expending the income of his abbey on women and wine; he not only being guilty of incontinency with a variety of women, introduced by him into his chamber in the monaftery, but alfo frequenting taverns and other places of entertainment on Sundays and holidays, where, it is added, he ufed to offend all companies by his wanton and unfeemly difcourfe.

AMONG those who give the foundation to one of the name of Hugh, is the author of the Villare Cantianum, who, page 78, fays, the abbey of St. Radagund was founded by Hugh, the first abbot, who was before a monk of the priory of Christ Church, in the reign of King Stephen; their rule was derived from Austin, bishop

bishop of Hippo; their habit black, whence they are fometimes stiled black canons and fometimes canons of St. Austin. Queen Elizabeth granted it to Simon Edolph, Efq; defcended from the Edolphs of Romney Marsh, where they were very ancient; in whole fucceffor Sir ----- Edolph, the property of this place is still refident.

In the north chancel of the church of Alkham on a flat ftone, is a coat ermine on a bend fable, three cinq. foiles argent, underneath is this infcription in capital letters. Here lieth buried the body of Sir Thomas Edolph, of St. Radigunds, in the parish of Polton, Knt. who departed this mortal life the ----- day of -----anno Domini, 16 ----- Ætatis Suæ -----."

LAMBERT in his Perambulation, page 163, fays, the monasterie of white channons of St. Radigundes on the hill, little more than two miles off (Dover,) valued at three-fcore and eighteen pounds by year, and founded by one Hugh the first abbot there.

PHILIPOT, is probably miftaken as to the founder, for the reafons given by Tanner, and certainly fo, as to the order and drefs of the religious. Nor was it common if practicable, for a monk of one order, to become abbot of another. The monks of Chrift Church were Benedictines, clothed in black. The habits of the Præmonstratensians white, and they were besides considered as a fricter order than the Benedictines. Since the publication of the first edition, the following particulars respecting this abbey was communicated by a neighbouring clergyman.

"THIS parish confists of St. Radigunds, Polton Farm, and one cottage, the inhabitants keep their poor, but pay no church.

THE pastures of St. Radigunds abound with high bushes, which the farmer fays, cover abundance of ruins. There is a tradition that more than three hundred families have lived on this fpot.

THE farmer pointed to fome walls enclosing a small place, where it has been faid criminals were ftarved to death. In the parlour of the farm house, on taking up part of the floor, there appeared

VOL. III.

13

appeared to be fubterraneous paffages, which are faid to lead to fome confiderable diftance. Some years ago a former tenant was bribed by ftrangers to fuffer workmen to dig under his parlour, in fearch of a golden image and other treafure, but the workmen have affured the prefent tenant, that no fuch treafure was found; there are no ancient dates or inferiptions. Part of the dwelling houfe has been lately pulled down."

THE gates and outer walls, with many fcattered pieces of ruins were remaining in 1761, when this view was taken, part of them are patched up into a farm house, as here represented.

CANTERBURY CASTLE.

IN this view is fhewn the ruins of the caftle of Canterbury, the ancient arch of Worth Gate, and part of the houfe wherein the juffices hold the quarter-feffions for the eaftern division of the county.

THOUGH the exact time when this caftle was built is not known, it feems agreed on all hands, to have been raifed about the æra of the Conquest. It it faid by fome writers, here was a fort or castle in the time of Rudhudibras, or Ludhudibras, who, according to Stowe, lived eight hundred and thirty-fix years before Chrift, and founded the city of Canterbury. Others, among whom is Kilburne, afcribe the first erection of a castle on this spot, to Julius Cæfar; by whofe command (he fays) one was here conftructed, according to the Roman order; which, afterwards, Hengist, king of Kent, committed to the government of Lodias, a Saxon, who refiding therein a long time, it obtained the name of Lodia's Caftle; by which appellation, it was excepted by Ethelbert out of the grant of lands he made to St. Augustine, for the foundation of his monastery. He adds, that it was razed by the Danes when they took and burned this city, and continued in ruins till the Conquest, when William erected the present edifice on the ancient foundations, named it the New Caftle, and put therein a garrifon of feven hundred men.

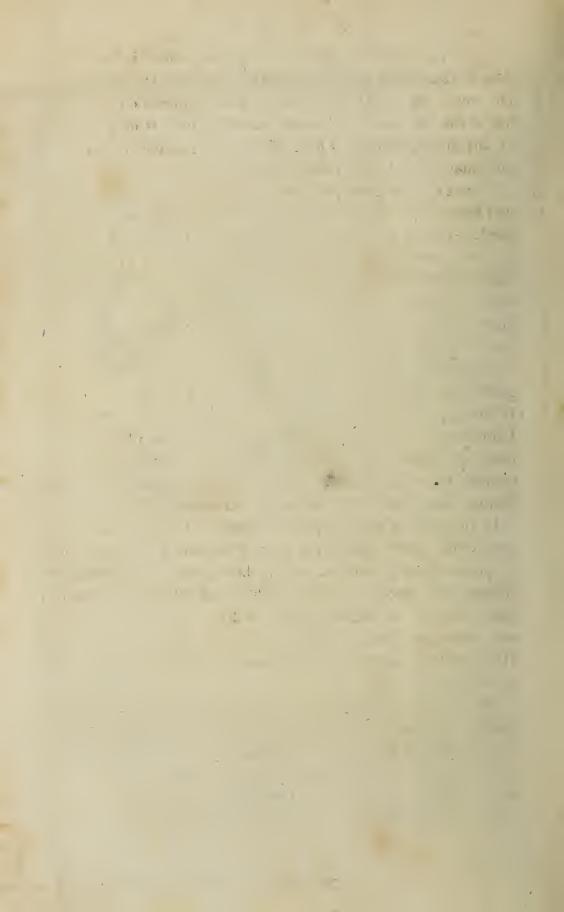
CAMDEN

14





BBB.Sheds & Custs, built against the Caste Walls.
C.P.arts of the outer Walls of the instite.
D. The Softien Heuse for the County.
E.The Roman Arch.
F.The Town Ditch. A.The Castle . H. Wincheap Gate. GA Mount of Earth called the Dungeon. Canterbury Castle. S Multi Man JUNMAI MAI Whatstar



CAMDEN, from his manner of expressing himfelf, feems to cofider its foundation as about, though rather later than this period. His words are: "As to the castle, which appears on the fouth fide of the city, with its decayed bulwarks, fince it does not feem of any great antiquity, I have nothing memorable to fay of it, only that it was built by the Normans."

SOMNER, with great probability, places the date of its fabrication between the Danish maffacre, in the year 1011, and the Conqueft. That it was not in being when the Danes took the city, he infers from its not being mentioned either by Hovedon, or Sprott, who both wrote very circumstantial accounts of this fiege, with the manner in which the city was furprifed: and that it was built before the arrival of the Conqueror, he judges from Domefday Book; wherein it appears, that king had it in exchange from the archbishop and abbot of St. Augustine's for twenty-one burgenses; of which the former had fourteen, and the latter feven. In the year 1087, being the first of William Rufus, Archbishop Lansfranc having violently obtruded on the monks of St. August tine, one Guido, or Wido, for their abbot, a great diffurbance ensured; for which, fome of them being imprisoned by the archbishop, many others took shelter in and about the castle.

In the reign of King Stephen, William earl of Ipres was governor of this caftle: and in the time of Richard I. or King John, it appears from an ancient writing belonging to St. Radigund's Abbey, that office was held by Theoricus le Vineter; at which time, William de Hefheford was warden. In the year 1216, it was taken by Lewis, dauphin of France; and in the 12th of Henry III. was under the government of Hubert de Bourg, earl of Kent.

IN the reign of Edward II. an order was fent to the fheriff of Kent, to provide this caftle with munition and provision. At this time, as alfo in the proceeding reign, it was used for a common gaol, as is proved by the following record, taken from the Crown Rolls, concerning the escape of Walter de Wedering and Martin at Gate, de Lamberherst; "These prisoners of our lord the king,

in

in the caftle of Canterbury, fet bound in a certain place called Barbican, nigh the fame caftle, to beg their bread, it happened that on Shrove Tuefday, in the reign of King Edward II. before fun-fet, the fame Walter broke the padlock, or a link of the chain wherewith he was bound, and drew away with him the faid Martin, againft the will of the faid Martin, to the church of St. Maries of the caftle, where he remained and abjured the kingdom of England, and Martin of his own accord returned to prifon." This gaol was removed in the time of Henry VIII. firft near to St. Jacob's, and afterwards to Weft-gate.

DR. PLOTT, in a letter to Bishop Fell, mentions certain Hebrew infcriptions written on the walls of this building: these he supposes done by some Jews, who were, either in the reign of King Richard I. or that of Edward I. there imprisoned.

THIS caftle is fituated on the fouth-weft fide of the city, within its walls, from which it is diffant about fifty feet : yet, part of the caftle-yard is, according to Somner, out of its jurifdiction. The fite, together with the yard and ditches, contain four acres and one rod of land. It was fore-fenced with a barbican, which was a general name for any out-work : this barbican, or (as it was afterwards called) bulwark, was a thick wall defended by four towers : there was likewife a ditch, called the ditch del bayle; i. e. the ditch of the ballium, or advanced work. This formerly furrounded the caftle.

THE paffage from the city lay over a bridge, and beyond that, through a gate, built at the entrance of the caftle-yard, or court; as appears by a deed in the Leger Book of Eaft-bridge Hofpital, defcribing the abutments of fome lands. This gate had a porter, or keeper, for in the Crown Rolls, 15th of Edward II. mention is made of the trial of one William Savage, keeper of the gate of the caftle of Canterbury, for forcibly feizing the daughter of Hamon Trendherft, carrying her by force and arms to the faid caftle, and therein detaining her upwards of eight days. The entrance into the caftle was feemingly (fays Somner) on the weft fide, by an afcent of fteps porched over. AT prefent little of the out-works, except their foundations, are remaining; but the body of the caftle, though much ruined, is ftill ftanding: it is built of rough ftone ftrengthened at the angle with coins, and is nearly fquare, each external fide meafuring about eighty-feven feet: the walls are on a medium ten feet thick, and about fifty high, being divided into feveral ftories, and having many fmall windows irregularly placed: thefe have fome circular arches, ornamented with indented work, like thofe in Rochefter Caftle.

THERE are two entrances on the eaft fide; and on the weft, towards the fouth-weft angle, an oaft for drying hops has been built: this projects beyond the old wall. No use is at prefent made of the caftle, except that of foddering cattle in winter. The quarter-feffions for the county used to be held here; but this building having long been in a ruinous state, a handfome feffionshouse was, in the year 1730, erected at the expence of the county.

THE Reverend Mr. Fremoult, rector of Wooton in this county, is proprietor of the caftle; which Sommer fays, is held of the manor of East Greenwich, by grant from the crown: the owner, in his time, was Mr. W. Watfon.

WORTH-GATE is ufually acknowledged to be of great antiquity, and is mentioned as fuch by Leland, in his Itinerary. He fays: "The moft ancient building of the towne appeareth yn the caftel, and at Ryder's-gate, where appere long Briton brikes." The old way to London, is faid to have been along Caftle-ftreet, and through this gate; which Somner thinks took its name either from its vicinity to the caftle, Worth, fignifying a fort, or caftle; or elfe from a corruption of ward-gate, from the watch and ward kept in and about this fortrefs. This gate being fome years ago much out of repair, the corporation propofed taking of it down; when Doctor Gray, a phyfician of this town, in order to preferve fo venerable a piece of antiquity, undertook to fupport it at his own expence, and accordingly built the wall for that purpofe.

Vol. III.

Е

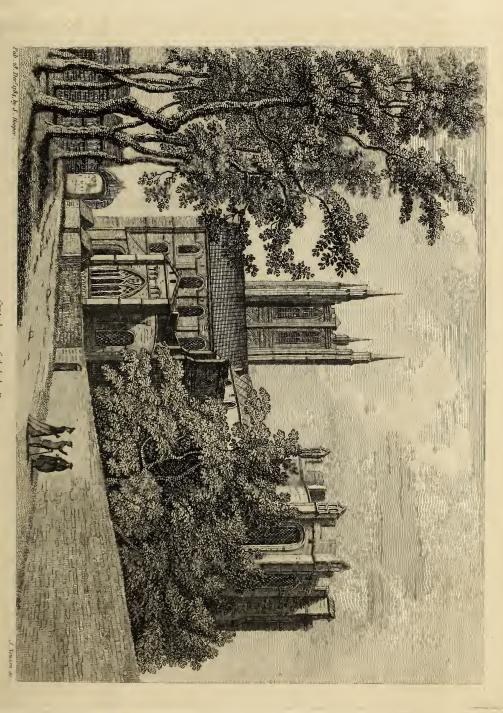
THE arch is femicircular; its thickness one foot nine inches, and height feven feet fix inches; of which only feven feet is brick-work: it is closed up by the wall built by Doctor Gray; but a nich is left, in which is a bench, the breadth of its opening; at the top of the piers is twelve feet fix inches.

THE height of the gate, meafured on the outfide of the walls, is from the crown of the arch to the ground thirteen feet three inches. Of this, as has been before obferved, only feven feet is of brick; the remainder is fquared ftone. This drawing was made in the year 1761.

CANTERBURY CATHEDRAL.

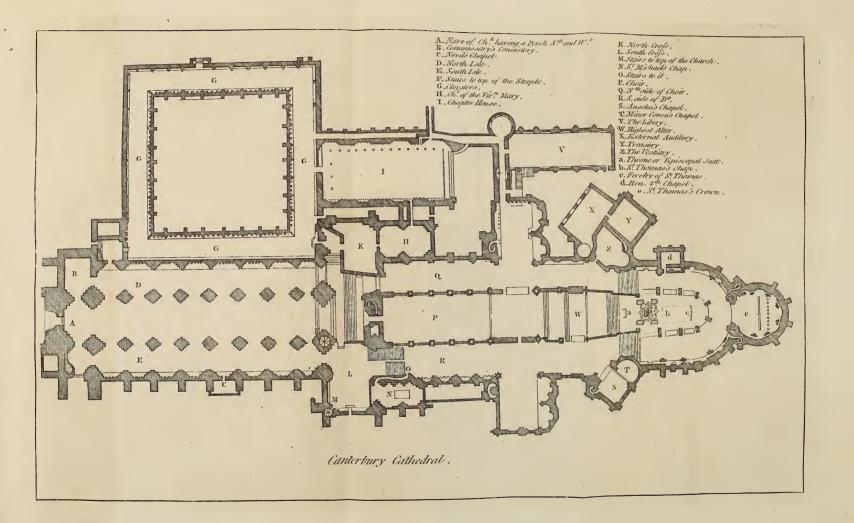
THE view of the cathedral of Chrift Church, Canterbury, here given, was drawn from a place now called the Oaks, and formerly, according to the plan in Battley's Somner, the Convent Garden. The particular flation was chosen a small distance fouth-east of the building; by which choice it appears much fore-shortened, thereby assuming a more picturesque appearance than if viewed in a direction parallel to the spectator. It is, befides, almost the only point of view in which this cathedral has not before been taken.

THE building neareft the eye is called St. Thomas Becket's Crown, built, according to the beft accounts, for the purpofe of receiving the reliques of that turbulent prelate; but the monks finding fo great and unexpected concourfe of pilgrims, judged that place, which was a circular chapel of only thirty feet diameter, would not commodioufly receive his numerous vifitors; they therefore altered their plan, and removed the body from the grave where it had been privately interred, into the chapel of the Holy Trinity; a more fpacious building weftward of, and adjoining to the crown; by which that chapel foon loft its ancient apellation, the name of the Holy Trinity giving place to that of St. Thomas the Martyr.



Canterbury Cathedral , Kent .



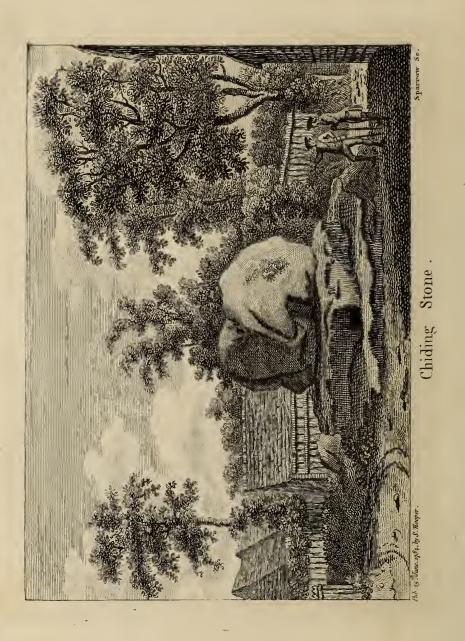


. -

•

•





At the time of the reformation, fome addition was making to Becket's Crown, which that event put a ftop to; and it remained unfinished, and in ruins, till about the year 1755, when Captain Humphrey Pudner, an inhabitant of Canterbury, and in divers other instances a benefactor to the church, gave an hundred pounds towards the completing it; and it was accordingly terminated as is feen in this representation.

BEYOND this is fhewn the great tower, called Bell Harry Tower, from a bell of that name hanging therein: alfo, a fmall gate, with a circular arch, leading into the church-yard. This is very ancient, and is efteemed a curiofity. This view was drawn anno 1772.

THE CHIDING STONE.

THIS ftone is thought, by many, to be one of those confecrated rocks mentioned by Borlafe, in his Hiftory of Cornwall, as fo much formerly venerated by the northern nations; an inftance of which he quotes from Toland, who fays the Druids held thefe confecrated rocks in fuch eftimation, that, if we may credit the accounts we have from Ireland, they covered the famous stone of Clogher (which was a kind of pedeftal to the Kelmond Kelftack, the Mercurius Celticus) over with gold. The ftone here delineated is of the natural rock, and feems in fhape and fize extremely fimilar to one defcribed and reprefented in Borlafe's Hiftory of Cornwall, standing in a village called Men, in the parish of Constantine. On the front, fhewn in the view, the flat ftones, which. ferve for a kind of pedeftal, have fomewhat the appearance of fteps; whether fashioned by art, or the effect of accident, cannet be afcertained, as time and weather would long ago have effaced the marks of the tool, had any been employed.

There is an obfcure and almost forgotten tradition among the antient people of this village, that in former times this was a holy stone, on which a priest used to set and hear the confessions of the people, who reforted in numbers to ask his prayers, and receive receive abfolution; and that his admonitions and reproofs procured it the appellation of the Chiding Stone, a name it fill bears; and, as the ftory goes, from it the village likewife obtained the name of Chiding Stone.

THIS is evidently an abfurd ftory; all that it is meant to fhew, is the existence of a tradition that this was formerly a place of worship, the circumstances of which have been preverted in passing through the mouths of the different relators.

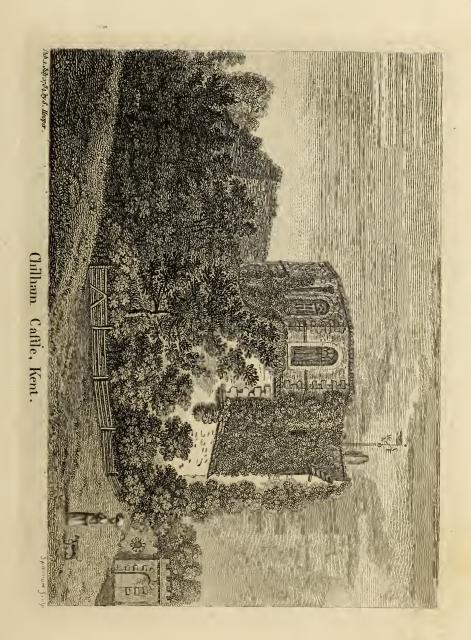
THE fize of this rock may be judged by the figures, which here were intended as a fcale. It ftands in a farm-yard fouth of the ftreet. The village of Chiding-ftone is in the fouthwest part of the county, and about four miles fouth-west of Tunbridge.

THE tradition above mentioned is little known. A gentleman, to whom I applied for information relative to this rock, though an inhabitant of the place, and a lover of antiquities, had never heard of it; neither, as he faid, was the ftone generally looked on as a curiofity. On this account, I would not have inferted it, but for the request of feveral gentlemen who deem it curious, and who hope, through its publication to hear the matter difcussed by fome perfon conversant in those kinds of monuments. This drawing was made anno 1768.

CHILHAM CASTLE.

CHILHAM lies towards the east part of the county, by the river Stour, about three miles north of Wye. Camden fays, " It is a current opinion among the inhabitants, that Julius Cæsar encamped here in his fecond expedition against the Britons, and that from thence it was called Julham, as if one should fay, 'Julius' station, or house;' and if I mistake not, they have truth on their fide: for Cæsar himself tells us, that after he had marched by night twelve miles from the shore, he first encountered the Britons upon a river; and after he had beat them into the woods, that he encamped there; where the Britons, having cut down a

great





•

.

great number of trees, were posted in a place wonderfully fortified both by nature and art. Now this place is exactly twelve miles from the fea coaft, nor is there another river between; fo that of neceffity his first march must have been hither, where he kept his men encamped ten days, till he had refitted his fleet (which had been fhattered very much by a ftorm) and got it to the shore. Below this town is a green barrow, faid to be the burying-place of one Jul-Laber many ages fince, who, fome will tell you was a giant, others, a witch. For my own part, imagining all along that there might be fomething of real antiquity couched under that name, I am almost perfuaded that Laberius Durus, the tribune flain by the Britons in their march from the camp we fpoke of, was buried here; and that from him the barrow was called Jul-Laber." With all due deference to Mr. Camden, under the above description, Chilham cannot be the place meant by Cæfar; that fpot being in a right line upwards of fixteen statute miles from Deal, the place near which it is agreed that Cæfar landed. Now fixteen English miles measure nearly feventeen and a quarter according to the Roman estimation : a difference too confiderable to be miftaken by fo experienced a general as that emperor.

THE caftle is, however, doubtless a place of great antiquity. Both Kilbourn and the Deering Manufcript make it the feat of King Lucius, the first Christian king, who flourished A. D. 182. Philpot fays, that in digging the foundations for the fine house built near the caftle by Sir Dudley Digges, many Roman veffels and utenfils were found, as also the traces of a more ancient building. He likewife mentions a kind of fenate-houfe, which was preferved till his time. It was built round with feats, cut out of an excellent and durable stone. Leland says, it was called the caftle of Joshua, but does not affign any reason for that appellation.

DURING the time of the Heptarchy, according to Harris, it was under the care of the kings of Kent, and was in particular fortified by King Wightred, who made it a place of ftrength and defence : F

VOL. III.

defence; but it was neverthelefs afterwards taken, facked and demolished by the Danes in their excursions into these parts. It remained in ruins till the time of the conquest, when William affigned it to Fulbert de Dover, who held it by the fervice of caftle-guard, being obliged to find fifteen men to guard the caftle of Dover for twenty weeks in every year, mounting three at a This Fulbert's furname was Lucy; but he chofe rather to time. be diftinguished by the denomination of the place he was intrusted to defend, confidering it as a token of the confidence repofed in him by his fovereign. But his fon Richard, in a charter dated the 16th of King John, by which this caftle is reftored to Rothefia, or Rofe de Dover, with all its appendages, is called Richard de Lucy. King John the year before had committed the cuftody of this caftle to Thomas Peverell, and in that grant it is called an honour. It held of the king in capite, and had about eighteen feveral manors depending on it. Lambard thinks it was for fome time in the hands of the archbishop of Canterbury, because King John came thither to treat with Stephen Langton about a reconciliation between them. " But certain it is (fays Harris) that by Rofe above mentioned it went in marriage to Richard, bafe fon of King John; and by one of her two daughters and co-heirs, Ifabella, it went into the poffession of David de Strabolgy, Earl of Athol. This Ifabella afterwards married Alexander Baliol, who in her right was lord of Chilham, and called to fit in parliament by that title. She died here at Chilham, A. D. 1292. And I find him claiming great privileges here before the Justices itinerant, in the 7th of King Edward I. as hundred, furcas, tumbrel, pillorium, infangenthef, affifiam panis & cervefiæ, &c. fine cartâ, by ancient cuftom. And in the 21ft of the faid reign, he claimed a free warren here, a market on Tuesday, and an eight days fair, viz. three days before, on, and four days after, the Affumption of the Bleffed Virgin." But Philpot faith, that David's fon, John earl of Athol, ftrenuoufly oppofing King Edward I. in his defign of reducing Scotland, was taken prifoner and hanged at Canterbury, on a gibbet of fifty feet high; and being cut down alive

alive and beheaded, had his body burned; and this effate with the reft was forfeited to the crown, where it ftaid till King Edward II. in his 5th year, granted the caftle and manor of Chilham to Bartholomew Lord Badelefmere. And he alfo forfeiting it to the crown, as has been fhewed in the account of Leeds Caftle, it was granted for life to David de Strabolgy, grand-fon to him before-mentioned; and on his death reverting to the crown, it was in the 3d of King Edward III. granted to Bartholomew de Badelefmere, fon to the lord of that name above fpoken of. His fon Giles dying without iffue, it went with Margaret, one of his four fifters and coheirs, in marriage to William Lord Roos of Hemlake; whofe defcendant, Thomas Lord Roos, efpoufing the Lancaftrian caufe, was taken prifoner in a battle by fome of the partizans of the houfe of York, and beheaded at Newcaftle.

THIS eftate had, on his engaging with that party, before his execution been granted by Edward IV. to Sir John Scot of Scot's Hall, in Kent, privy-counfellor to that prince, to whom it was granted for life. At his death it returned to the crown, where it remained till the reign of Henry VIII. That prince granted it to Sir Thomas Cheyney, who refided here. When Leland made his perambulation, he faith, that the buildings here were very fine. Sir Thomas afterwards pulled them down, and carried the materials to build his houfe at Shurland, in the ifle of Shepey. His fon, created a baron by Queen Elizabeth, having by his extravagances greatly impoverished himself, was obliged to fell most of his eftates; among them this caftle and manor, which was purchased by Sir Thomas Kemp; whofe fon of the fame name leaving only four daughters, with Mary, one of them, part of this eftate went in marriage to Sir Dudley Diggs, who purchased the shares of the others. This Sir Dudley Diggs was mafter of the rolls, A. D. 1636. He erected the present dwelling-house near the castle. At his decease the castle and manor devolved to his eldest fon, Thomas Diggs, Efq; whofe other fons dying without iffue, it came to his youngest fon, Leonard; whose fon, Col. Thomas Diggs, fold it to Mr. Colebrook, father of Robert Colebrook, Efq; . the

the prefent proprietor. At prefent only the keep remains, which is evidently of Norman conftruction. It is an octagon, with a fquare building, containing a ftaircafe adjoining to the eaft fide. The ground-floor is ufed for a brewhoufe; the firft ftory from the ground is converted into a kitchen and other offices: on the fecond floor is an octagon room, handfomely fitted up, having two fafh windows in it, and a fire-place; the chimney-piece feems pretty ancient; fome of the bricks in the chimney are fet herring bone fafhion. From hence the ftairs lead to a platform covered with lead, where there is a delightful profpect. On the weft fide is another building, running from north to fouth, and for fome of the out-offices of the houfe; on this fide are the traces of a deep ditch. This drawing, which prefents the fouth-eaft afpect, was made anno 1773.

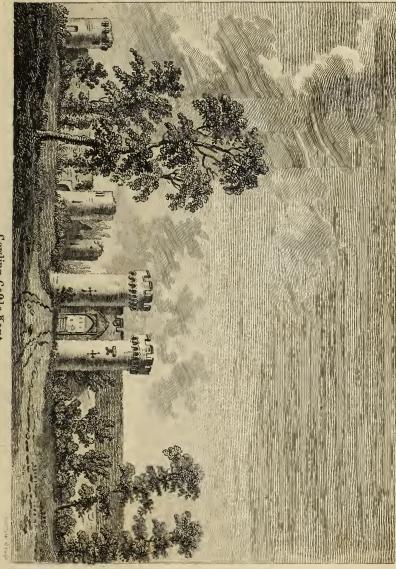
COWLING CASTLE. (PLATE I.)

COWLING Caftle takes its name from the parifh wherein it is fituated, which lies on the north fide of the county, near the river Thames, about four miles north of Rochefter.

IT was built by John Lord Cobham, who, in the 24th year of the reign of King Richard II. obtained a licence for its erection. There is a tradition that he, fearing its ftrength might give fome umbrage at court, to obviate it, caufed the following lines to be cut on a fcroll, with an appendant feal of his arms, in imitation of a deed or charter, and fixed on the eafternmost tower of the chief entrance:

> Knoweth that beth and shall be That J am made in help of the contre In knowing of whiche thing This is chartre and witnessing.

WHATEVER was the caufe, this fcroll is now there; it feems of brafs; the letters are engraved in the ancient character, and in



Cowling Caftle Kent. Pub. 20 May spl by f. Heoper.



1759, when this drawing was taken, were as legible as when first fet up; the fcroll and feal are shewn in the view.

IN this caftle refided the pious and intrepid Sir John Oldcaftle, who, in the reign of King Henry V. fell a victim to popifh cruelty.

ANNO 1553, Sir Thomas Wiat, in his infurrection againft Queen Mary, attempted to take this caftle. Kilburne fays, "the gate was broke open with his ordinance;" but it was fo well defended by the Lord Cobham, its owner, that Sir Thomas was at length obliged to defift.

THE ruins (fays Harris, in his Hiftory of Kent) fhew it to have been a very firong place, and the moat round it is very deep. The gate-houfe is ftill ftanding, which is fortified with a portclufe, or portcullis, and machicolated; it hath alfo fuch kind of towers for its defence as were ufed in those days."

In the Hiftory of Rochefter, and its environs, lately published, there is this note: "We have fome reafon to think Sir John Falftaff, of truly comic memory, inhabited Cooling Caftle, and that his name was Old Caftle, as appears in an old manufcript of Shakespeare's Henry IV." The cause of this mistaken notion was, Shakefpeare originally gave the name of Sir John Oldcaftle to that facetious knight, a character purely the child of his creative fancy; this offending fome of that family then remaining, Queen Elizabeth ordered him to change it, whereupon he called his hero Falstaff. The diffimilarity of the character of the Sir John Oldcaftle who refided here, and fuffered for his religion, to that of the profligate Sir John Oldcaftle depicted by Shakefpeare, would befides fufficiently prove they could not both be meant for the fame perfon, had not the existence of the dramatic knight been univerfally acknowledged fictitious; fomething of the change of name is hinted at in the epilogue to the fecond part of Henry IV. where we meet the following paffage, perhaps meant as an apology: "When for any thing I know, Falftaff shall die of a fweat, unless already he be killed with your hard opinions; for Oldcaftle died a martyr, and this is not the man."

Vol. III.

G

THE prefent remains confift of a handfome gate fronting the fouth, flanked by two round towers; on the weft are the walls of a fquare fort, furrounded by a ditch or moat, formerly fupplied with water from the Thames, but now almost choaked up. This building feems to have been independent of the gate, which probably led to the mansfion, on the fite whereof stands a farm house.

THIS caftle went with the daughter of the Cobham family to Sir Thomas Whitmore, who fold it to Frederick Herne, Efq; from him it was purchased by Mr. Thomas Beft, a brewer at Chatham, whose grandson is the present proprietor.

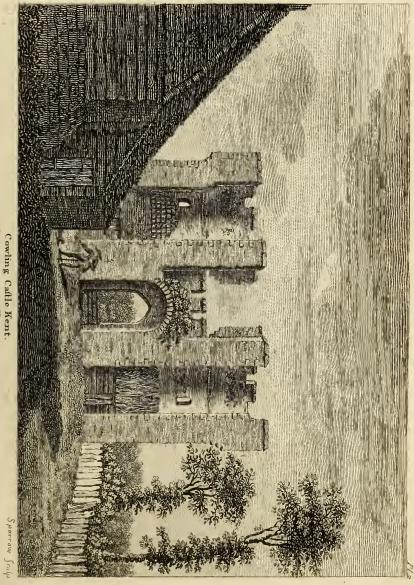
(PLATE II.)

THIS view fhews the north, or inner fide of the gate, as feen from the farm houfe; from the evennels of the wall, and fome coin ftones in the angles, it feems as if the towers were never intended to be completed; the tradition, which relates that they were thus demolifhed by Sir Thomas Wiat, could only be credible, had he battered them from within. This drawing was made anno 1759.

DARTFORD PRIORY.

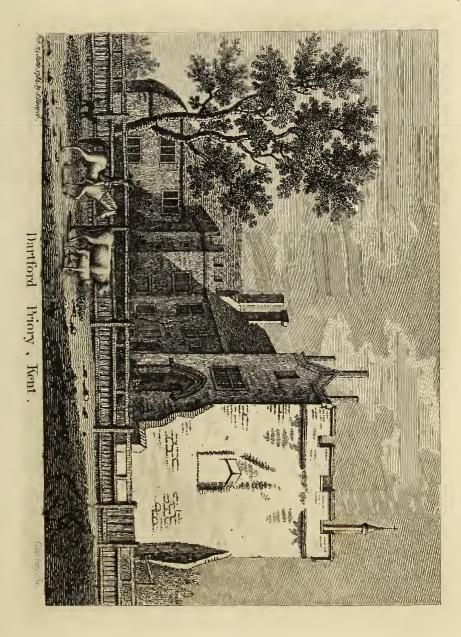
DARTFORD lies at the north fide of the county, by the rivers Darent and Cray, about a mile diftant from the Thames, and nearly fix miles weft of Gravefend.

HERE, about the year 1355, King Edward III. founded and endowed a fine nunnery, dedicated to St. Mary and St. Margaret. Lambard feems to be of opinion here was, before that foundation, a royal houfe. "I read (fays he) that in the time of King Henry III. Frederick the emperor fent hither the archbifhop of Colein, accompanied with fundry noble perfonages, to demaunde Ifabell, the king's fifter, to be given to him in marriage: the which (forafmuch as the embaffadours lyked the young lady well)



Cowling Caffle Kent. Pub. 20 May 1781 by 5 Hooper







well) was (after fuch a folemnization as in abfence may be performed) married unto him at this towne, and then delivered to the orators to be carried over.

WHEREBY I make this conjecture, that although there be not in ftorie mention made of any great building at Dartforde, before the time of the abbay, which was raifed long after this marriage, yet there was fome faire houfe of the king's, or of fome other, even at that time there; for otherwife, I knowe not how to make it a meete place for fo honourable an appointment." If any fuch houfe exifted, it might probably be given to these nuns. Indeed the charter of Edward III. printed in the Monasticon, recites, among other grants, that of the mansion-house in which the nuns then dwelt.

THE priorefs and nuns were firft of the order of St. Augustine, then of St. Dominic, after that Augustine; again at the disfolution, Dominicans, but under the government of the black friars; and those of Langley, in Hertfordshire, seem to have had that care. According to Kilburn, Bridget, sourth daughter of King Edward IV. was priores here; as were also the daughters of the Lords Scrope and Beaumont. Divers other ladies of noble families were priores and religious in this house, which was nobly endowed.

In the Monafticon there is the charter of King Edward III. wherein he declares himfelf the founder, and beftows on this nunnery the fite of the monaftery, with the manfion-houfe above mentioned: and alfo grants and confirms to them diverfe manors, lands and tenements, in the counties of Kent, Surry, Suffex, Effex, Suffolk, Wiltfhire, London, and Glamorganfhire, with the advowfons of many churches and chapels.

KING RICHARD III. gives feveral manors in Norfolk, for the maintenance of a chaplain to pray for his good eftate when living, and his foul after his deceafe, with those of the founders and benefactors of that monastery; for the priores and nuns, with their successors; and for the souls of all the faithful defunct for ever. LAMBARD fays, becaufe fome imperfections were found in diverfe of the grants of Edward III. "King Edward IV. in the 7th yeare of his reign, vouchfafed them a new patent of confirmation and amendment;" but this charter is not among those preferved in the Monasticon.

IN the 26th of Henry VIII. this monaftery appears, according to Dugdale, to have been endowed with 380l. 9s. ob. per annum, Dugdale; or 4081. as the MS. Valor. Joan Fane, or Vane, the last abbefs, furrendered her convent, and had a penfion of 661. 13s. 4d. affigned her; at which time there remained 6l. in fees, and 381. 138. 4d. in annuities; and the following penfions, viz. to Joane Fane, 661. 13s. 4d.—Agnes Roper, 61.—Elizabeth White, Mary Bentham, Katherine Eflyn, Dorothy Sidley, Elizabeth Exume, Maud Frier, Anne Bofome, Alice Davice, Margaret Walner, Agnes Lego, Katharine Clovell, 5l. each .--- Mary Blower, 41.-Elianor Woode, Alice Grenefmythe, Catharine Garret, Alice Boftock, and Elizabeth Seygood. 2l. each. Both Lambard and Kilburne fay, that King Henry VIII. at a confiderable expence, either built here, or converted the houfe of the monastery into a royal manfion; and August 18th in the 32d year of his reign, granted to Sir Richard Long, Knt. the office of keeper thereof, with the fee or wages of eight-pence per day, and half an acre of wood for firing, to be delivered to him there by his woodreeves, and there only to be used and expended.

THIS office and emoluments were on Sir Richard Long's deceafe, granted by King Edward VI. in the 1ft year of his reign, to Lord Thomas Seymour, knight of the garter, and lord high admiral of England. It was the next year granted by the king, with certain lands in Surry to the Lady Anne Cleve, the repudiated wife of Henry VIII. referving the above-mentioned fee of 8d. per diem to Lord Seymour, and 20s. per annum to the bailiff of the manor; after her deceafe which happened the 4th of May, thefe premifes were the next year given to the houfe of friars preachers, at Langley in the county of Herts, then reftored; but on their re-diffolution in the 1ft of Elizabeth, they once more reverted verted to the crown, and the queen kept them in her own hands, and refted at her houfe here, in her return from a progrefs fhe had made into Kent, in the 16th year of her reign. They continued in the crown till the 4th of James I. when that king granted them, among other eftates to Robert Cecil, earl of Salifbury, in exchange for the houfe and manor of Theobalds, in the county of Herts; he, in the 10th of that reign conveyed them to Sir Robert Darcy, Knt. and his heirs. Sir Edward on taking poffeffion of this houfe gave it the name of Dartford Place, which appellation it has ever fince born.

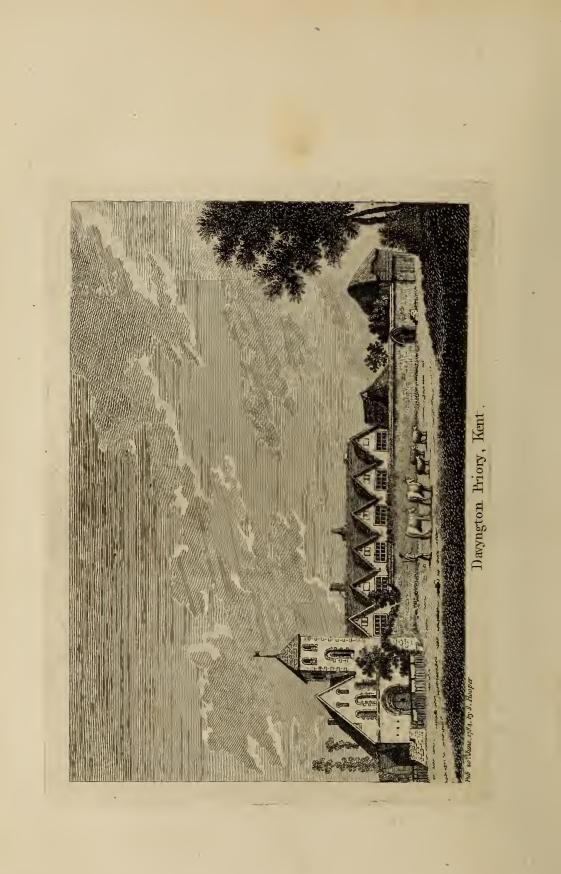
EDWARD DARCY, grandfon of Sir Robert above-mentioned, fold this manfion and eftates to Thomas George of London, Efq; who left three fons, who all fucceffively poffeffed them, Edward the youngeft dying a batchelor bequeathed it by his will to his nephew, Robert Mynors of Herefordfhire, Efq; he devifed it to his widow, Mary, now wife of Charles Morgan, Efq; member of parliament for the county of Brecon, who in her right poffeffes it.

TANNER, under the article of this monaftery fays, "it was granted to Edmund Mervyn, 36 Henry VIII. which with refpect to the manfion and fite feems a miftake, as the appointments of Sir Richard Long and Lord Seymour are authenticated by enrolments in the Augmentation Office. Probably the grant to Mervyn, was of fome other poffeffions, formerly part of the eftates of this monaftery." He adds, "Dorman faith Queen Mary reftored the nuns at Dartford, but I have not met with any record to juftify that affertion."

THE following account of the prefent ftate of the remains of this monaftery was communicated to me in a letter from John Thorpe, Efq; of Bexley, dated November 9, 1771: "Saturday laft, I went and took a particular view of the ruins of Dartford Nunnery, and found, that what remains of it is only a fine gateway, and fome contiguous buildings now ufed as a farm-houfe; the gateway is now a ftable for the farmer's horfes, and over it is a large room, ferving, I fuppofe, for a hay-loft. The fite of the Vol. III. H abbey was where the farmer's garden and ftack-yard now are, and must have been a vast pile of building; and doubtless very noble, fuitable to fuch great perfonages as were members of it, as appears by a great number of foundations of crofs walls, drains, &c. which have been difcovered. There were, and are to this day, two broad roads, or avenues, leading to the gate; one eaftward, as you have defcribed in your view of it, and flanked by the old ftone wall on the right hand, from the ftreet called Water-fide, which leads down to the creek where the boats and barges come up from the Thames. This was certainly one of the principal avenues from the town to the abbey. The other is to the weft, leading into the farm-yard, fronting the arch of the west fide of the great tower or gateway. This way leads from the farm-yard up to the fide of the hill into the great road to London; and the large hilly field, on the right hand, adjoining the road leading as above, is to this day called the King's Field. This abbey and its environs, took up a great extent of land; for on the north-east fide, fronting this view, were the large gardens and orchards, encompaffed with the ancient ftone wall still entire, and more than half a mile round, inclofing a piece of ground of twelve acres, now, and has been for a number of years, rented by gardeners, to fupply the London markets, and famous for producing the best artichokes in England. On the left hand of the road leading from Waterftreet to the east front of the abbey, are fine meadows, extending from the back part of the High-ftreet up to the building, or Abbey Farm; and opposite the long garden wall, on the right fide of the faid road, and, without doubt, much more lands, now converted into gardens and tenements, formerly lay open, and belonged to it. Befides the vicinity of this abbey to the Thames, the town of Dartford is finely watered by streams from the river Darent, which run through it, and from which it derives its name.

THIS plate, which gives a north-east view, was drawn anno. 1759. The pinnacles shewn on the top of the gateway, have fince been thrown down in placing an iron conductor, to prevent accidents from lightening.





THE PRIORY OF DAVYNGTON, NEAR FAVERSHAM.

ON a hill about half a mile west of Faversham, and on the oppofite fide of the creek, ftands the nunnery of Davyngton. It was founded, according to Lambard and Kilburne, by Henry II. about the 2d year of his reign, for black nuns, and dedicated to Mary Magdalene; the former fays, "in emulation, as it may feeme, of that which his immediate predeceffor king Stephen had erected at Faversham itself." Southouse was at first also of this opinion; for in his Monafticon Favershamiense, after reciting almost verbatim the above paffage from Lambard, he adds, "but others would have Fulke de Newnham to be founder thereof : but I am apt to incline, that Fulke de Newnham was rather a benefactor than founder thereof." Mr. Southouse afterwards faw some writings belonging to Mr. John Hulfe, of Newnham, which made him alter his opinion: this circumstance was transcribed from his own copy of his book, into an interleaved Monafticon formerly belonging to his fon, Mr. Filmer Southoufe, but now the property of Edward Jacobs, Efq; of Faversham; from whence probably it was copied by Mr. Lewis, who, in his Antiquities of Faversham, mentions it as if printed in the Monasticon Favershamiense, where the contrary, as quoted above, is directly afferted. Dugdale is filent as to the foundation, and Tanner thus doubtfully mentions it : " A Benedictine Nunnery founded A. D. 1153, as it is faid, by Fulke de Newnham." His authorities, as pointed out in a note, are the MS. collections of Mr. Nicholas Batteley, and the aforementioned writings of Mr. Hulfe. Indeed, the scantiness of its endowments seems very unlike a royal foundation, especially made in emulation by so munificent a prince as Henry II. From thefe writings it appears to have been founded by Fulke de Newnham, in the 18th year of King Stephen, A. D. 1153, for the endowment of which he appropriated to it the church of Newnham. The nuns were stilled the nuns of St. Mary Magdalene of Davington, and on account of the fmallnefs of their eftate, the poor.

3 I

poor nuns of Davington: there were here originally twenty-fix religious, but in the 17th of Edward III. no more than fourteen. Their habit was a black coat, cloak, coul and veil. Walter Reynolds, archbifhop of Canterbury, is faid, about the year 1326, to have given them rules and ordinances written in the French tongue. Tanner obferves, they were neither French women, as fuppofed by Archdeacon Harpsfield, nor Clugniacs, as faid by Lewis.

KING HENRY III. in the 39th year of his reign, confirmed to the priorefs and nuns of this houfe all that land, with the mill standing thereon, with their other appurtenances in Monketon, which they have of the gift of Matthew Fitz Hamon at Frith; and all that land with the purtenances in the tenure of Ofpringe, which they have of the gift of Gervafe de Befeville; and all that land, with the appurtenances in the fame tenure, which they have of the gift of Robert de Sylegrave, and Emma his wife; and two acres and a half of land, and ten-pence and two hens of annual rent, with the appurtenances in the fame tenure, of the gift of Hamon and Stephen, the heirs of William de Church; and one meffuage, with the appurtenances in Weftbrok, in the fame tenure, of the gift of Walter de Bridge; and 2s. and 7d. of yearly rent, with the appurtenances at Weftbrok, in the fame tenure, of the gift of Stephen de Girrenges; and 9s. 2¹/₂d. and nine hens and feventy eggs of yearly rent; with the appurtenances in the fame tenure, of the gift of Guncelin Fitz Richard; and 2s. and one hen of yearly rent, &c. in the fame tenure, of the gift of Lucy de Hornclyve; and 2s. 6d. and five hens of yearly rent, &c. in the fame tenure, of the gift of Ernulph Fitz Hyroney; and 3s. 4d. and three hens of yearly rent, &c. in the fame tenure, of the gift of Hanger Taylefer : and 5d. of yearly rent, &c. in the fame tenure, of the gift of William Cook; and all that land, with its appurtenances in the fame tenure, which they have of the gift of Robert le Wred; and 4s. of yearly rent, &c. in Winchelsey, of the gift of William Fitz Wulven; and half a marc of yearly rent, &c. in Sandwyk, of the gift of Martin Fitz William; and 2s. of rent

32

rent in the fame town, of the gift of Thomas de Ercheflag; and 12s. and two geefe of yearly rent, &c. in the isle of Gren, of the gift of Ralph de Wydegate; and 2s. 6d. of rent, &c. in Rommenhale, of the gift of Hamon Pekelyn; and 2s. of rent, &c. in Wye of the gift of Ofmand, the fon of Edward de Tunstall. Thefe gifts the king ordered that the priorefs and nuns fhould have and hold, with all the liberties and free cuftoms pertaining to them, and that they and their fucceffors, in whatfoever places they have lands, should be for ever quit of fuits of counties and hundred, from view of franc-pledge and law-days turn, and from aid of sheriffs, and all other bailiffs and ministers of the king. This charter of confirmation is dated the 22d day of April.

In the 17th of King Edward III. A. D. 1343, the priorefs and nuns prefented a petition to the king, reprefenting, that from their great poverty they were unable to pay the common taxes and aids; without depriving themfelves of their neceffary fubfiftence; whereupon the king iffued out his writ to the fheriff of Kent, directing him to make enquiry into the revenues poffeffed by the nuns, their number, and whether the facts stated in the petition were true. What was the event is no where mentioned. A schedule of their income was by the nuns prefented with their petition; part of it is torn off, the remainder is printed in Lewis's Antiquities of Faversham. The particulars which remain in lands, mills, tythes, penfions, and the parfonage of Newnham, amount only to 22l. 13s. 10d. but herein their best lands are only eftimated at the yearly rent of one shilling per acre, and the worst at three-pence.

THIS nunnery is faid to have never been diffolved, but in the 27th of Henry VIII. to have escheated to the crown; it being found before the escheator of the county of Kent, that there were neither priorefs nor nuns, they being all dead before that time; fo that it fell to the king, tanquam locum profanum et diffolutum. This is partly confirmed by Lambard, who fays, "the name or value is not read in the register of the general supression of the religious houfes, becaufe (as I have heard) it escheated to the king before

VOL. III.

33

before that time, or forfeited for not maintaining the due number of nonnes appointed by the foundation."

IN the 38th of Henry VIII. that king fold it to Sir Thomas Cheyney, and covenanted by his letters patent to maintain the faid Sir Thomas and his heirs in the quiet possefition thereof, against all perfons what foever.

HIS fon, the Lord Cheyney, 8th of Elizabeth, conveyed it to Jofeph Bradborn, who, in the 10th of the faid reign, alienated it to Avery Giles, whofe fon, the 20th of that queen, fold it to Mr. Edwards. It went with his daughter in marriage to John Bonte, of Effex, Efq; and from him defcended to his fon, whofe daughter, Mrs. Mary Bonte, carried it to the Reverend Mr. John Shirwin, from whom it paffed to his brother's fon, Mr. William Shirwin of Deptford, and devolved to his only fon, Mr. John Shirwin; who dying lately, it became the property of his fon, a minor.

THE church or chapel still ferves as fuch for the parishioners; it is fmall, but has the appearance of great antiquity, having the arches of its doors and windows circular; that of the chief entrance is decorated with ornaments in the Saxon stile: to it there was a covered way from the monastery, fo that the nuns could repair to it without going out of doors. Here are the ruins of two monuments, one of them mural, but they are neither ancient The front of the house seen in this view was part of or curious. the ancient building. It is now converted into a farm house, for which purpofe it has been repaired, and the prefent windows put in; but the marks, where the old ones were, are still distinguishable. The only remains befides thefe, are a part of the cloifter neatly cieled with wood, and on the fouth fide, the great hall or refectory, in which is an organ loft, part of the organ is still standing. All the other buildings having been much shattered by the blowing up of a powder-mill, were many years ago taken down.

THE state is a manor, and now and then holds courts; the quitrents are very trifling. This view was drawn in the year 1758.





KENT.

DOVER CASTLE. (PLATE I.)

THIS caftle ftands on a fteep hill, eaftward of, and over-looking the town of Dover; which hill, towards the fea, terminates in a high and almost perpendicular chalky cliff, variegated with famphire, and chequered with horizontal ftrata of black flints; and is the western extremity of that ridge, which commencing near Deal, forms the fouth foreland. Lambard derives its name from the British word Dufirha, high or steep. This derivation is approved of by Camden.

OF the foundation of this fortrefs, the following account is given, in a record extracted ex brevia regis de anno 14 Ed. II. written in old French, and printed in Dugdale's Monafticon.

"FORTY-SEVEN years before the nativity of Chrift, Julius Cæfar invaded the Britons, then governed by Caffibalanus, and was by them twice repulfed; but in a third attack, being affifted by Androgen, duke of Kent and Løndon, he vanquifhed them on Barham Downs, between Dover and Canterbury: neverthelefs Cæfar, through the interpolition of Androgen, permitted Caffibalanus to retain his kingdom, on condition of paying to the Romans an annual tribute of a denier for each meffuage in his land; he likewife erected a tower here for the receipt of this tribute, which tower ftill remains.

A. D. 72. Arviragus refufing to pay this impofition, fortified the caftle of Dover with ditches and mines, and ftored it with all the neceffaries for a vigorous defence; whereupon Claudius Cæfar commenced a war with him; but it was terminated by the marriage of Arviragus with Gemussia, daughter of Claudius, and his submission to the payment of the tribute: he afterwards built the city of Claudiuscefter, or Gloucester, which he so named in honour of Claudius.

In the year 180, King Lucius being converted by Pope Eleutherius, built here a church, wherein was afterwards placed by Aldalbald, fon of Ethelbert, twenty-four fecular canons, who remained remained here 105 years; but at length, in the year 696, Withred, king of Kent, thinking his caftle in danger from these canons, who went in and out at all hours, and had frequent disputes with the officers of the garrison, removed them to the church of St. Martin, in the town of Dover.

A. D. 469. King Arthur greatly added to, and improved this caftle; particularly building the hall called after his name; and the chamber for his wife, ftiled Guaonebour; that is, Guanguara's chamber."

CAMDEN fays, "the common people dream of its being built by Julius Cæfar; and I conclude it was really firft built by the Romans, from those British bricks in the chapel, which they used in their larger fort of buildings. When the Roman empire began to hasten to its end, a number of the Tungricans, who were reckoned amongst the aids palatine, were placed by them here in garrison; part of whose armour those great arrows seem to have been, which they used to shoot out of engines like cross-bows, and which are shewn in the castle as miracles." He likewise mentions an ancient table hung up and kept here, which gave much the fame account of the foundation, as before recited.

WILLIAM the Conqueror, immediately after the battle of Haftings, marched along the fea-coaft to take poffeffion of this castle, which for a short time made a shew of resistance, but on his near approach furrendered at difcretion; when to intimidate the commanders of other ftrong holds, he caufed both the governor, Stephen Afhburnham (by fome called a baron) and Allen of Evering, his lieutenant, to be beheaded. After remaining here for about eight days, during which time he directed repairs and additions to be made to the fortifications, he marched directly for London, leaving behind him a ftrong garrifon, and the fick and wounded of his army. Shortly after, he deputed the government to his kinfman, John Fiennes, making the office of conftable hereditary in his family; and, in order to defray the expences of a sufficient garrifon for the defence of this important place, he gave him, according to Lambard, fifty-fix, Kilburn fays one hundred

dred and twenty-fix, and the Sandwich Manufcript has it one hundred and fifteen, knight's fees of land. This gift likewife enabled him to complete fome works already begun, and alfo to make confiderable additions to this fortrefs.

THESE eftates, Fiennes, according to Kilburn, afterwards diftributed, in the following parcels, to eight knights, who were to act as his lieutenants, and were bound by their tenure not only to contribute towards the maintenance of one thousand men, and to keep in repair their feveral allotted towers and bulwarks, but alfo annually to perform the perfonal fervice of ward for the times here specified.

Sir William of Albrance had twenty-one knights fees, and warded eighty-two weeks.

Sir William of Arfick had eighty-one knights fees, and warded twenty-four weeks.

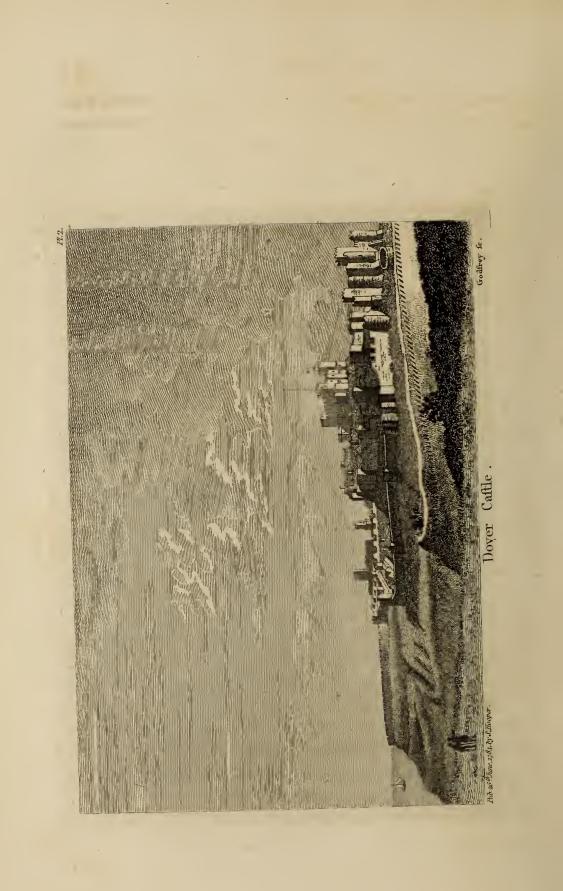
Sir Fulbert of Dover had 15 knights fees, and warded 20 weeks. Sir Jeffery Peverell had 14 knights fees, and warded 20 weeks. Sir William Mamouth had 24 knights fees, and warded 32 weeks. Sir Robert Porthe had 12 knights fees, and warded 24 weeks. Sir Hugh Crevecœur had 5 knights fees, and warded 24 weeks. Sir Adam Fitzwilliams had 6 knights fees, and warded 24 weeks.

KING JOHN afterwards took this caftle into his own hands, giving a compensation to the heir of Fiennes; and in the reign of Henry III. anno 1260, Hubert de Burgh, then constable, prevailed on that king to change the perfonal fervice for a payment of ten shillings laid on the land, for every warder wherewith it was chargeable. This new rent was called caftle ward, and was applied to the hiring and maintaining of many fworn wardens or officers. It continued thus till the 32d of Henry VIII. when an act of parliament was paffed, enacting the annexed claufes: "Thatthe owners of lands holden of the caftle of Dover, who were bound by their tenures to pay rents at the faid caftle, upon great penalties, called furfizes, fhould for the future pay the fame rents to the king in the Exchequer, on the day of Simon and Jude, or within fifteen days after, on pain of paying double the fum. VOL. III. Κ That

That any one bound to build, or repair, fhould do it accordingly. During the time the king held any of the lands for wardfhip, or premier feifin, no rent was to be paid for caftle ward to Dover. A hundred and fixty-pounds fhould be quarterly paid every year to the conftable of the caftle at Dover, at the common hall, in the city of Canterbury, by the king's general receiver, to difcharge officers and foldiers; and that the conftable of Dover caftle fhould furvey and control the keepers and chief officers of the caftles, block-houfes and bulwarks, in Kent and Suffex, and all officers, foldiers and munition there."

THIS caftle was, according to Matthew Paris, filed the very lock and key of the kingdom : and indeed the Conqueror feemed to think no lefs of it; for when he agreed with Harold in Normandy for the possession of the crown of England, after the death of Edward the Confessor, he particularly stipulated that he should deliver up to him this caftle, with the well therein. Soon after the conquest, when he for a while returned to Normandy, the Kentishmen being grievously oppressed by his regents, Odo and Fitzosborn, sent to Eustace earl of Boulogne, to assist them in furprizing the caftle. This he in vain attempted with a powerful fleet, and was obliged to retire with confiderable lofs. King Stephen, in the contention between him and the empress Maud for the crown of England, procured it to be delivered up to him by Walkelm, the governor thereof; and anno 1066, when Lewis the dauphin of France came hither, at the inftigation of the pope, and by the invitation of the barons, and had made himfelf mafter of most of the castles in the fouthern counties, his father hearing that he had not got poffeffion of Dover Caftle, fwore by St. James's arm, he had not gained a foot of land in England. He therefore effayed to obtain it from Hubert de Burgh, the governor; first by folicitations and promifes, and afterwards by force; in both of which he proved equally unfuccefsful. In his attack he cut a trench from the postern gate right down to the river, which has fince been called the Port Dike.

the second s a multi-see of the second s constant in the second se a design of the second se in the second second



IT was in the keeping of the barons during their contest with King Henry III. and fuch was their idea of its importance, and fear of its falling into the hands of that monarch, that when he had invited, and was vifited by his brother Richard, earl of Cornwall, then king of the Romans, they would fuffer neither the earl, any of his retinue, nor even the king himfelf, to enter its gates. During part of this reign it was in the possession of Simon de Montfort, earl of Leicester, who held it till his death. Hither he ufed to fend his prifoners of war, and here he kept confined Edward the king's fon, who afterwards reigned by the name of Edward I. This prince by the affiftance of Roger Mortimer, having made his escape, after the defeat of the earl, attacked and (by the help of fome prifoners, who made themfelves mafters of the great tower) took the caftle, wherein was Guy, the earl's fon, whom he left prifoner, but who foon found means to bribe his keepers and efcape. This drawing was made in the year 1762.

(PLATE II.)

THE former plate reprefented the weft fide of the caftle: this exhibits its appearance when viewed from the north, and fhews the amazing affemblage of embattled walls, towers, dikes and mounts, conftructed for its defence; increafed during the preceding and laft war, by the addition of feveral batteries, on which cannon are mounted: thefe occupy near thirty acres of ground. From the fouth fide of the caftle, where the cliff meafures three hundred and twenty feet in perpendicular height, the coaft of France and the church of Calais are, in a clear day, plainly vifible to the naked eye. Indeed its elevated fituation, commanding fo extensive a prospect, was deemed by the Romans, a proper spot for the erection of a pharos or watch tower; and they accordingly conftructed one there; the remains of which are still to be feen, at the west end of a ruined church, faid to have been founded by King Lucius. THIS caftle, befides the keep or dungeon built by King Henry II. had two fubterranean fally ports, whofe outlets were called barbacans; likewife feveral others of the ordinary faihion, and feventeen towers; all named either from their builders, the perfons who by their tenures were bound to keep them in repair, or after the officers to whofe care the feparate cuftody of them was entrufted. All thefe are particularly deferibed in a curious manufeript hiftory of this place, written by William Darrel, chaplain to Queen Elizabeth, quoted by Harris: there were likewife feveral wells, of which only two remain; one in the keep two hundred and fifty feet in depth; and alfo a refervoir capable of holding ninety tons of water.

For the regular government of the place, and the fupply of the exigencies of the garrifon, here were the following officers and artificers; a commiffary, a lieutenant, a marshal, a learned fteward, a clerk of the exchequer, a gentleman porter, and four yeomen porters, a ferjeant at arms, a border, a ferjeant of the admiralty, being anciently the marshall's deputy; ferjeants to arrest, and other ferjeants to ferve proceffes; a ferjeant of the artillery, an armourer, fmith, plumber, carpenter, and two warreners; alfo a prieft, whofe houfe was called Cocklecoe; all thefe had particular falaries. All civil caufes were here heard before the constable or lord warden; the castle being extra-judicial, or independent both of the corporation of Dover and the county of Kent. But, of this practice a complaint was made by a petition in parliament, anno 1403, 5th of Henry IV. whereupon the ancient records of the caftle were ordered to be laid before the king's council, who were authorized by parliament to do justice. A market was likewife kept for the convenience of the garrifon, whofe compliment was a thousand foot and one hundred horse.

THE buildings here have feveral times fallen into decay; and at different periods undergone feveral thorough repairs. In the time of Henry IV. anno 1406, Sir Thomas Erpingham, then conftable, caufed a furvey to be made, and reftored all the towers

and

and other ruined walls of the caftle. Ten thousand pounds were expended on it by Edward IV. and in the reign of Queen Elizabeth, that princes not only bestowed several considerable sums out of her privy purse on its reparation, but also applied to that purpose part of the money raised in the 23d year of her reign by act of parliament, for the cleansing and deepening the harbour.

WAR, time, weather, and neglect have however, much impaired the ancient parts of this fortrefs. In the year 1722, fifteen hundred French prifoners were confined in the keep; when Dr. Stukeley fays, the timber and floors were demolifhed and taken away. It has fince, I believe, been ufed for the fame fervice, probably with like confequences: and laft winter, i. e. 1771, an hundred feet of the fouth-weft or outer wall, next the town, fell down; and about the fame time, the chalky foundation of the exterior wall of a battery, formerly called Somerfet Mount, was fo damaged by the weather, that the guns were removed: the former has been repaired; but for this work, the round tower, commonly called the mill, was pulled down, to the great detriment of the general appearance of the caftle.

THIS place was furprized for the parliament in 1642. The particulars are thus related by Rufhworth : " One Mr. Drake, a merchant, employed for fecuring Dover Caftle for the parliament, on Sunday the 21ft of August, in the dead of the night, taking about half a fcore other townsmen with him climbed up the rock, carrying with them mufquets ready charged, and drew up fcaling ladders after them, and fo got all fafe and unperceived over the caftle wall, and then marched down to the corps de garde; where they found but four men, which were daunted with their unexpected appearing, and apprehending they might be followed with a greater number, fubmitted, and yielded up their arms without refistance: then Drake and his party went up to the gentleman porter, and demanded the keys of the gates for the use of the king and parliament, telling him they had a warrant fo to do; and he refusing, they threatened to break open the door and shoot him; fo at last he furrendered the keys, and they urned out the first VOL. III. they L

they met; and there not being above twenty men in the caftle, in a little time they left none there but themfelves; and immediately difpatched an express to the earl of Warwick, who fent them fifty musqueteers, and the city of Canterbury forty more."

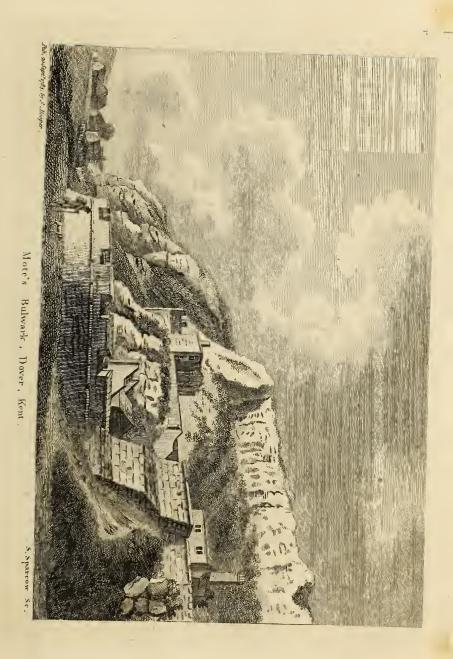
IN June, 1648, Sir Richard Hardres, at the head of two thoufand men, endeavoured to recover it for the king: he first possefield himself of the block houses in the town, with the ammunition and ordnance therein deposited, and then fired five hundred shot at the castle; but on the arrival of Colonel Rich he fled with such precipitation, that he left behind him his artillery and stores.

THE office of conftable of the caftle, generally joined with that of warden of the cinque ports, has been always beftowed on perfons eminent for their rank or abilities; and more than once on fome of the royal family.

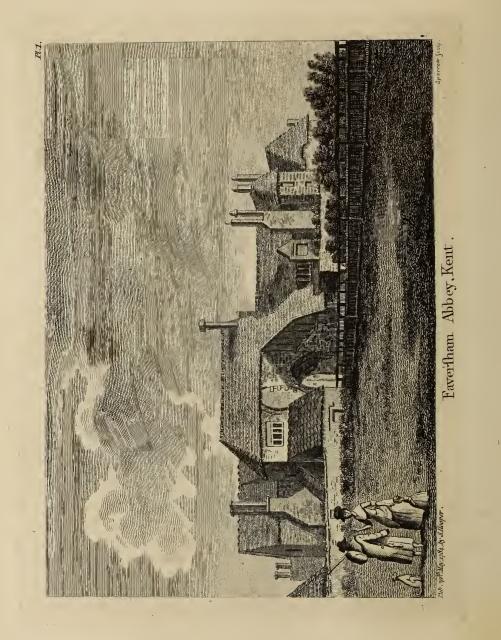
TRAVELLERS visiting this place were formerly shewn the arms mentioned by Camden; great cases of wine, as thick as treacle through age, petrified falt, two very old keys and a brass horn, deemed ensigns of the authority of the constable; likewise a brass gun, twenty-two feet long, cast, as appears from an infeription on the breech, by Jan Tolhys of Utrecht, 1544, and ludicrously stilled Queen Elizabeth's pocket-pistol. This drawing was made in 1762.

THE MOTE OR MOTE'S BULWARK, DOVER.

THIS fort was built by King Henry VIII. about the year 1539. IT ftands on the beach, clofe under the cliff, and beneath the fouthern end of the weft wall of the caftle. It was formerly called the Mote Bulwarke, as appears by a note in Peck's Defiderata Curiofa, under the head of Queen Elizabeth's annual expence, civil and military; wherein one Thomas Parker is ftiled captain of the Mote Bulwarke, 1584. From whence it took this name, unlefs from its fmallnefs, is difficult to conceive; particularly as there is not the leaft trace of any moat or ditch about it. Kilburn, whofe furvey was printed in the year 1659, calls it Mote's



• •



Mote's Bulwarke. If this is its proper appellation, it may have taken it from the name of the architect who built it, or from that of the first captain by whom it was commanded.

ALTHOUGH it is dependant on the caftle, it has its peculiar officers; thefe are a captain, lieutenant, and mafter-gunner. It confifts of a gate, having rooms over and on both fides of it, a houfe for the gunner, and a circular ftone battery, to which there is a defcent by a flight of fteps. The entrance is on the eaft fide by a gradual afcent formed out of the chalk. A gunner, who formerly refided here, with great induftry embellifhed the fides of the cliff with feveral parterres of flowers, which had a very pleafing effect : indeed, both the forms and fituation of thefe buildings confpire to render the view extremely picturefque and romantic. This profpect was taken in the year 1762.

FAVERSHAM ABBEY. (PLATE I.)

THIS abbey was founded and endowed by King Stephen and Maud his Queen, in the 11th, 12th, and 13th years of his reign, A. D. 1147, 1148 and 1149, for the falvation of his foul, the foul of Maud his wife, and of Eustachius their fon; also for the fouls of their other children, and of his predecess kings of England. It was dedicated to the honour of our Holy Saviour.

THE building being finished, the king placed therein Cluniac monks from the abbey of Bermondsey in Surry, the monks of that order being then in high estimation for their fanctity, and the strictness of their rules; but Stephen, unwilling that this his foundation should be subordinate to a foreign abbey, for such that of Cluni was, obtained absolutions from Peter, the abbot of Cluni, and the prior of St. Mary's of Charity, to which Bermondfey was a cell, whereby Clarembald and the twelve monks who came with him were released from their oath of obedience to those houses. These letters were read by Theobald, archbishop of Canterbury, when he gave his benediction to the first abbot, at which folemnity the queen was prefent; whose attention to

the

the finishing of this house was such, that whilst it was building, such a frequently kept her court at the abbey of St. Augustine's in Canterbury, that she might be near at hand to visit the works, and hasten their completion. Hither she used to send for the monks of Christ Church to celebrate divine fervice to her, such as the having been imposed on those of St. Augustine's.

As this abbey was a royal foundation, the abbots held their eftates in chief, or per baroniam, and were accordingly called to parliament, particularly twelve times in the reigns of Edward I. and II. but never after; for, according to Mr. Selden, about the end of that reign, many of the inferior abbots before fummoned were left out, or excluded by difcharge.

THE endowments of this monaftery were great and various. From the king they held the royal manor of Faversham, which in Domesday Book is thus registered: King William holds Faversham for seven solves, which defends itself. The land is seventeen carrucates, two in demesses. There are thirty villeins, with forty borderers. They have four and twenty carrucates. There are five fervants, and one mill of 20s. and two acres of meadow, a wood for an hundred hogs, and of the pasture of wood 31s. 2d. a mercate of four pounds, and two falt works of 3s. 2d. and in the city of Canterbury three houses of twenty pence pertaining to this manor. In the whole value, in the time of King Edward, it was worth 60l. 5s. at least, and afterwards 60l. it is now worth 80l.

THE villeins here mentioned took their appellation from villanus, a farmer or villager, and were either villeins regardant, that is, annexed to particular eftates, as was probably the cafe in thofe here mentioned; or in grofs, or at large, and transferable independently from one owner to another. Villeins could not leave their lord without his permiffion; and if they ran away, or were purloined from him, might be claimed and recovered by action, like beafts or any other chattels. They held, indeed, fmall portions of land for their fupport; but it was at the mere will of the Lord, who might difpoffefs them whenever he pleafed;

and

and for this they were bound to perform the meaneft fervices, and thefe uncertain both as to time and quantity. A villein could acquire no property either in land or goods; but if he purchafed either, the lord might enter upon them, ouft the villein, and feize them for his own ufe, unlefs he contrived to difpofe of them again before the lord feized them. This bondage defcended to the children of villeins, who were in the fame ftate of flavery with their parents. The law, however, protected their lives and limbs, as being the king's fubjects, fo that their lord might not kill or maim them, though he might beat them with impunity. Nor had a female of this order, called a neife, any appeal in cafe the lord violated her by force. From this ftate of flavery they might, however, be enfranchifed either by deed of manumifion from their lord, or by his commencing a law-fuit, or binding himfelf in a bond to them.

THE borderers are faid to have been a ftill lower clafs, if that can poffibly be. They had a bord, or cottage, with a fmall parcel of land affigned them, on condition of their fupplying their lord with poultry, eggs, and other fmall provisions for his board. The fervants were fervile tenants or bondfmen, thought by fome to be the fame with villeins in grofs.

FROM the queen this abbey received the manor of Teringes, which was probably afterwards exchanged for fome other lands, as it does not appear in the estimate at the diffolution; also an estate purchased of Fulk de Nuenham, called Bordfield and Kingdowne; besides which divers private perfons enriched it with lands, mills, houses, and legacies in money.

THEY had the chapels of Bocton under Blean, with the annexed chapel of Herne Hill, and in part the church of Prefton in Faversham. Besides all these, it had a benefaction from Godfrey de Bologne, which, though of itself of small apparent value, yet brought the monks many rich offerings. This was a piece of wood pretended to have been part of the true cross.

THEY had all the immunities ufually granted to religious houfes, except exemption from the archiepifcopal authority; for Vol. III. M they they were fubordinate both to the archbishop and the archdeacon and his official. They had the privilege of fanctuary, of sepulture, and of granting letters of fraternity; but whether the fanctuary extended to more than forty days, is not certain; and their estates were exempted from the jurifdiction of the high admiral of England.

By the privilege of fanctuary, any felon taking shelter in their monastery, or its precincts, fent notice to the coroner, who thereupon repaired to him, when the felon took the following oath: "Hear ye this, ye justices, or, O ye coroners ! I will go out of the kingdom of England, and will not return thither again without the leave of our lord the king, or of his heirs. So God me help!" Whereupon the coroner affigned to the felon a certain port, whither he might freely repair, and whereat he fhould take fhipping, to which he was inftantly to fet out by the nearest high road; and, as a token of his being under the protection of the church, he carried in his hand a crofs. When arrived at the port, he was to embark within two tides; and if he could not procure a paffage, or the wind was contrary, he was every day to go into the fea, up to his knees, as a token of effaying to pass over; and if, in the course of forty days from his first taking fanctuary, he could not get a paffage, he was then obliged to return again to the church or monaftery, and to go through the whole ceremony By a law made in the reign of Henry VIII. it was enacted, anew. that immediately after the confession of any felon taking fanctuary, the coroner fhould caufe to be marked with a hot iron, on the brawn of the thumb of his right hand, the letter A, to the intent it might be known he had abjured the realm. This right of fanctuary extended alfo to parochial churches and churchyards. Any officer of justice, or others, forcing one of these abjured felons from their fanctuary, or feizing or killing them on the highway, was, by the ordination of Archbishop Boniface, fubject to all the penalties of facrilege.

OF their franchife of fepulture they made great advantage, as under the notion of the extraordinary fanctity of their convent, convent, fuperstitious perfons paid great fums for burialplaces there.

THE granting letters of fraternity was another device, by which they gained much money, pretending that the purchasers thereof were made partakers, both during their lives and after their deaths, of the masses, orifons, fasts, alms and other pious deeds of the brethren of that house.

Ar the diffolution the revenues of this monaftery were effimated at 2861. 128. 6d. and in the 30th of Henry VIII. it was furrendered by John the abbot, and eight monks to Richard Leyton, archdeacon of Buckingham. The abbot had a penfion of one hundred marks per ann. granted him, and the monks an annuity of four or five pounds each. The 31ft of Henry VIII. the fite was granted to Sir Thomas Cheney and his heirs, who conveyed it five years afterwards to Thomas Arden; whofe cruel murder, by the contrivance of his wife, is related at length in Hollingfhead's Chronicle, and has furnifhed fubject to two plays; one of ancient date, annually reprefented at Faversham, the other written by Mr. Lillo. From Arden it came to — Appleford, and from his defcendant to Sir George Sonds, of Lees Court.

MR. JACOB, in his hiftory of Faverfham, fays, "Although the greateft part of thefe eftates were, foon after the diffolution of the abbey, difpofed of to different perfons; yet the manor and the moft confiderable part of the fite and its demefnes continued in the crown until the reign of King Charles I. who in his fifth year granted them to Sir Dudley Diggs, of Chilham Caftle, mafter of the Rolls, by whofe will they came to his fon John Diggs, Efq; who foon after conveyed them to Sir George Sondes, Knight of the Bath, afterwards created baron of Throwleigh, Vifcount Sondes and earl of Faverfham; upon whofe death they defcended to his only furviving daughter Catherine, married to Lewis Lord Rockingham, afterwards earl of Rockingham, whofe eldeft fon George Lord Sondes, dying in his father's lifetime, they came on the death of his grandfather to the Right Honourable Lewis Earl of Rockingham, who in 1745 dying without iffue, was fucceeded by

his

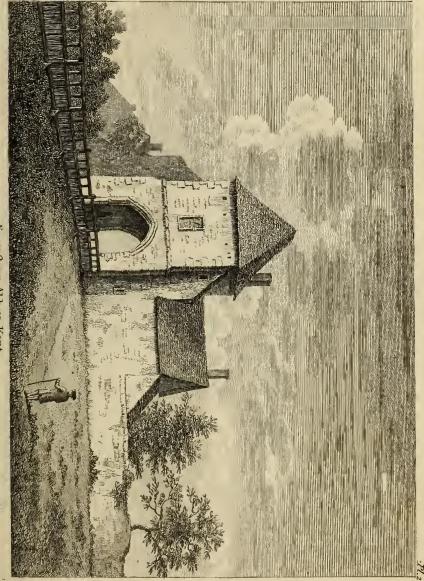
his brother Thomas, earl of Rockingham; upon whofe deceafe, which happened foon after, the prefent Right Honourable Lewis Lord Sondes became the poffeffor of them." This view was drawn anno 1756.

(PLATE II.)

THE following account of the buildings of this house is given by Mr. Lewis in his history thereof.

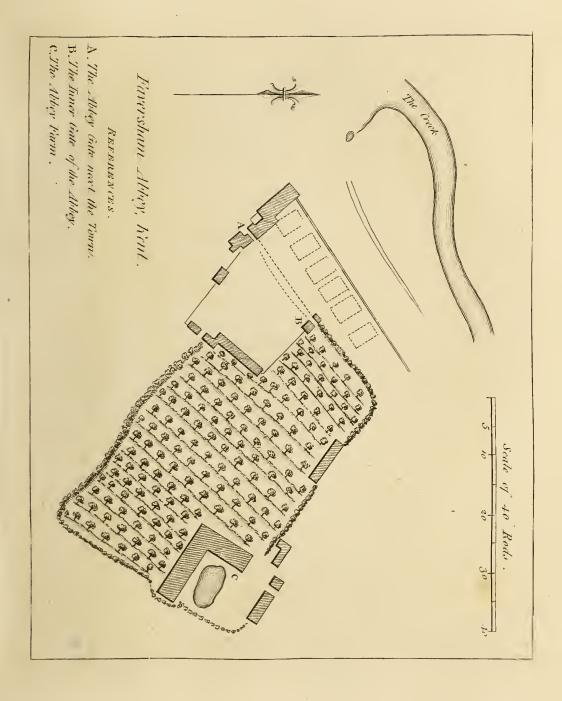
By the little that now remains of the building of this abbey, which is only two gatehoufes and a little oratory or chapel, one would guefs it to be but of a mean and clumfey ftructure. At the outer gate was the porter's lodge, and the almonry or aumbry, wherein poor and impotent people were relieved by the charity of the abbey, or rather of those good people who made the religious of this house their trustees to dispose of their alms; the oratory or chapel belonging to this aumbery, whither the people here relieved used to refort to perform their devotions, is yet standing in the little meadow, and converted into a stable. The porter's lodge is yet a dwelling house.

MR. Sou'THOUSE tells us, that in the facriftie ftood the abbey church, but that it is fo totally demolished, that there is not fo much as a stone or underpinning left to inform posterity whereabouts it flood; this has tempted me to think that there was really no other church within the precincts of the abbey befides the chapel above-mentioned, whither the convent used to refort for their private devotions; and that for their more folemn religious fervices they made use of the church of our Lady of Charity, the parish church, which stands just by the precincts of the abbey. Robert Fale, fometime of the town of Faversham, of whom was purchased Poyning's Marsh, and thirty-five acres of land in Ewel Field, by his laft will bequeaths his body to be buried in the monaftery of Faversham, in the chapel of Pietre Rood there; which feems to intimate as if this chapel was the only place in the monastery dedicated to the use of religious worship. Here very probably



Faverfham Abbey, Kent. Pub:20 May 1784 by S. Hoopen







bably were likewife buried the bodies of King Stephen, and Maude his queen, the founders of this abbey, and of Prince Eustace their fon : but of this I pretend not to be certain.

OUR Annalist, John Stow, tells us, that at the diffolution of the abbey, the king's body, for the gain of the lead wherein it was coffined, was caft into the river; meaning, I fuppofe by the river, the brackish creek into which a spring or nail-bourne from Ofpringe falls, after it has run about two miles at Faversham, where, running by the precincts of the abbey, it paffes into the Yea: if this be true, I suppose the like impious affront was offered to the ashes of the queen and prince for the same reason. This is not the only inftance of the ill effects of avarice at this time, which tempted fome men to go beyond their commission, or rather to act without any, to fatisfy a greedy humour. For this, in a petition to King Edward VI. from the commissioners feveral years after, I find a complaint made, that the hospital of St. Bartholomew near Dover, and the church of the fame, were taken down by John Boule without commission; and that the fame John Boule had then in his hands the church-yard of St. John's Church in Dover, with the stones of that and two other churches, viz. St. Martin's and St. Nicholas, which were then demolifhed. This is the only inftance that I have met with, if even this may be depended on, of the graves of the dead being plundered at that time.

NEXT was the firmary, or building where those of the convent were laid who were fick. It was punishable for any to eat in this place who was not folemnly defigned for it.

THE refectory or hall, called alfo the Fraytoure, where the monks used to dine and sup. Thus is one of these halls described in Pierce the Plowman's Creed :

"An halle for an hygh kynge, an houfhold to holden, With brode bordes abouten ybenched well clene, With wyndoes of gloas wrought as a chirche."

VOL. III.

MR. SOUTHOUSE tells us, that in his time this building remained entire, and that on the north door was this infeription in old English characters, "Jefus Christ have mercy on us!" but that Sir George Sondes quite demolished it before the year 1676.

 O_N the eaft part of this refectory flood the abbot's lodge, as fhould feem by its convenient fituation for the fupervifing that place; in Mr. Southoufe's time an ancient chamber or two of this building were yet remaining, whofe roofs were cieled with oaken wainfcot after the manner of fome chancels. On the weft fide of this refectory flood a building of flone, which opened with two doors into the refectory, and with another into the clofe northward, which Mr. Southoufe gueffed to be the interlocutory or parlour, whither the monks ufed to retire after meals.

THE kitchen, which is now totally razed, flood, Mr. Southoufe fays, contiguous to the well, and in it there was a mantle-piece of timber thirty feet in length. The foundation of it was of flone, which was dug up in the year 1652 to help pave the broad flreet in the town, commonly called Court-flreet; and as the labourers were digging, an arched vault under ground was difcovered, which ferved as a drain or fewer to convey the water or fullage from the kitchen.

THERE was likewife a room called the calefactory, where the monks ufed to warm themfelves: to this purpofe Robert Fale afore-mentioned devifed by his will, dated 21 Henry VIII. eight loads of wood a year for the ufe of the monks in this place.

BESIDES thefe buildings there was the bake-houfe, malt-houfe, brew-houfe, and cellar, the tattered fkeletons of fome of which Mr. Southoufe fays were in being in his time.

THE stables belonging to the abbey stood in the place now called the Abbey-close, at some distance from the other offices: among these was one called the Palfrey-stable, which was for the pads and faddle-horses of the abbot. This stable, Mr. Southouse fays, stood on the ground where Sir George Sondes built the farm-house that now is.

THERE

THERE was also a room for a library, in which Leland tells us were these following manufcripts:

Rabani [Mauri] fuper Mattheeum. Enchyridion Xyfti. Preefectinus fuper Libros Sententiarum. Giraldi Cambrenfis Topographia [Hiberniæ.] Iidius Solinus [Polyhiftor, feu de Mirabilibus Mundi.] Chronicon Gulielmi Medunenfis. Epiftola Othonis Monachi de Inventione Corporis S. Milburgæ Micarcula quæ Autore Deo.

THE following lift of abbots is given in Mr. Jacob's Hiftory of Faversham, and is, he fays, more correct than any that hath appeared, being improved from the records of the town :

I.	Clarembald,		1147	
2.	Guericus,		1178	
3.	Algarus, —		1188	
4.	Nicholas,		1214	
5.	Geofroy,	6	1237	
6.	Peter de Lindestede,		1244	
7.	Ioh. de Hofapuldre,		1267	
8.	Peter de Erdclofe, alias	Hardeflo,	1270	
9.	Peter de Rodmersham,		1272	
10.	John de Romenhale,		1274	
lI.	Ofward de Eftry,		1275	
12.	Geoffroy de Broton,	(main a statistic product)	1292	
13.	Clement,		1305	
14.	Thomas de Wengham,		1319	
15.	John de Lye, ——		1326	
16.	John,		1355	
17.	William de Maydestan,		1363	
18.	Robert de Faversham,		1369	
19.	Robert de Elham,		1400	
			20.	John

5I

KENT.

20.	John de Chartham, ——	1427
21.	Walter Gore, ——	1458
22.	Joh. Sheepey, alias Caftlocke,	1499
	Who refigned the abbey.	

THIS view reprefents the northernmost gate, as viewed from the fouth; it was drawn anno 1758. This gate was lately taken down.

HALLING HOUSE.

THIS was one of the four houses formerly belonging to the bishops of Rochester; it is pleasantly situated on the western banks of the river Medway, about three miles south of Rochester.

WHEN or by whom it was built, is not known; that the bishops of Rochester had a house here, in the time of King Henry II. appears from the following story, related by Godwin, in the life of Richard, then archbishop of Canterbury.

"THE end of this man is thus reported, how that being afleep at his manor of Wrotham, there feemed to come unto him a certaine terrible perfonage, demanding of him who he was; whereupon, when for fear, the archbifhop anfwered nothing; thou are he (quoth the other) that haft deftroied the goods of the church, and I will deftroy thee from of the earth: this having faid he vanifhed away. In the morning betime, the archbifhop got him up, and taking his journey toward Rochefter, related this fearful vifion unto a friend of his by the way.

HE had no fooner told the tale, but he was token fodainly with a great cold and ftifnefe in his limmes, fo that they had much ado to get him fo farre as Halling, a houfe belonging to the bifhop of Rochefter; there he took to his bed, and being horribly tormented with the cholike and other greefs until the next day, the night following the 16th of February, he gave up the ghoft, anno 1183. His body was carried to Canterbury, and honourably interred in the Lady Chappell."

LAURENTIUS





. .

LAURENTIUS DE SANCTO MARTINO, chaplain and councellor to King Henry III. fome time refided at this place. Harris, author of the hiftory of Kent, was possefield of an ancient deed, executed here by that bishop, who was confecrated in the year 1250, and died in 1274.

KILBURN, in his Survey, fays this houfe was built by Hamo de Heth, Confeffor to King Edward II. and bifhop of this diocefe. But herein he is miftaken, as is evident, not only from the aforementioned anecdotes, but alfo from the account given by Godwyn, in his life of that prelate: wherein he fays, "He built much at Halling, the yeere 1323, to wit, the hall and high front of the bifhop's place there, now ftanding: reedified the wall at Holborough, near unto it, and repaired the reft of the buildings in the fame houfe."

MR. HASTED in his hiftory of Kent, fays he rebuilt the hall, at the coft of 1201. the lofty front of the palace and great part of the walls, the chapel and the dining room.

HERE was a vine-yard from which according to Lambard, when King Edward II. was at Bokinfold, Hamo de Heth fent him a prefent both of wine and grapes.

THIS is likewife confirmed by the ingenious Lambard, author of the Perambulation of Kent, who dwelt fome time in this manfion, but with this difference; that he fays it was a mill which the bifhop rebuilt at Holborough; and more clearly exprefies, that this bifhop, befides erecting the parts here mentioned, repaired the other buildings of Halling Houfe; which Godwyn, by his manor of wording, has made fomewhat obfcure and doubtful.

WHEN Harris wrote his hiftory of this county, which was published anno 1719, many fragments of this house were standing; particularly the chapel, part of the hall, and a gate, with the arms of the see of Rochester in stone.

It's ftate, in the year 1759, when this drawing was taken, may be better collected from the view, than expressed by words. It has fince been totally deftroyed for the fake of the materials.

0

Vol. III.

THERE was likewife remaining here, till about the year 1720, in a niche over the outfide of the chief door, a ftone ftatue of Hamo de Heth, dreffed in his epifcopal robes; about two feet high, and elegantly finished. It was then blown down by a ftorm, but luckily escaped damage by falling upon some grafs; and was, by the late Doctor Thorpe, of Rochester, preferved and prefented to Dr. Atterbury, then bishop of that see.

CLOSE to it ftands the parish church, which is likewife here delineated. It is dedicated to St. John the Baptist; is in the diocefe and deanry of Rochester, a vicarage, and valued in the king's books at 71. 138. 4d. per annum.

THE manor of Halling or Haling, which in Saxon fignifies the wholefome low place or meadow, was granted to the fee of Rochefter, according to Lambard, (Harris has it, to the priory of that town) anno 838, by Egbert, king of Kent. Of the witneffing this deed, the former of these writers mentions this curious particular. " I have feen (fays he) in an auncient booke, containing the donations to the fee of Rochefter, collected by Ernulphus, the bishop there, and intituled Textus de Ecclesia Roffensi, a chartre of Ecgbert, (the fourth christened king of Kent) by the which he gave to Dioram, the bishop of Rochester, tenne plough landes in Halling, together with certaine denes in the weald or common wood. To the which chartre, there is (amongst others) the fubfcription of Jeanbert, the archbishop; and of one Heahbert, a king of Kent alfo, as he is in that booke tearmed : which thing I note for two fpeciall caufes; the one to fhewe, that about that age, there were at one time in Kent, more kings than one. The other to manifest and set forth the manner of that time, in figning and fubscribing of deedes and chartres, a fashion much different from the infealing, that is used in these our daies: and, as touching the first, I myself would have thought that the name of King had, in that place, been but only the title of a fecond magistrate (as prorex or viceroy) substituted under the very king of the country, for administration of justice in his aid or absence; faving that I reade plainly in another chartre, of another donation

of





of Elfingham (made by Offa, the king of Mercia, to Eardulfe, the bifhop of the fame fee) that he proceeded in that his gift, by the confent of the fame Heahbert, the king of Kent; and that one Sigaered alfo (by the name of Rex dimidiæ partis provinciæ Cantuariorum) both confirmed it by writing, and gave poffeffion by the deliverie of a clod of earth, after the manner of feifon that wee yet ufe. Neither was this true in Heahbert onley; for it is evident, by fundry chartres extant in the fame booke, that Ealbert, the king of Kent, had Ethelbert (another king) his fellow and partner; who alfo, in his time, was joined in reigne with one Eardulfe, that is called Rex Cantuariorum, as well as he: fo that for this reafon it fhould feeme, that either the kingdom was divided by defcent, or els that the title was litigious and in controverfie, though our hiftories (fo farre as I have feene) have mention of neither."

HARRIS fays, that, at the general diffolution of religious houfes, this manor was fettled by Henry VIII. as part of the revenue of his new cathedral and collegiate church of Rochefter; and is now in the poffeffion of the dean and chapter of that church.

KET'S COITY HOUSE.

THIS is one of those ancient fepulchral monuments fo frequently to be found all over these kingdoms, but more particularly in Wales and the county of Cornwall: indeed, they are not peculiar to the Britons, but common to all the northern nations. In the Antiquities of Sweden and Norway, many of them are there represented; and several are faid to remain in Denmark: nor were they confined to these countries only; there being one of them in Minorca, which is engraved in Armstrong's History of that island.

IT ftands on the fide of a hill, a mile and a half eaft of Aylesford, and a quarter of a mile to the weftward of the great road leading from Rochefter to Maidstone; and was crected over the grave of Catigern, brother to Gourtimer, or Vortimer, prince of the Britons; who was flain, in a battle fought with the Saxons, near Aylesford, in the year 455; in which Horfa, one of the Saxon generals, likewife fell, and was buried at a neighbouring place, probably from him fince called Horfted.

PERHAPS the appellation of Ket's Coity Houfe may be thus illuftrated: Ket, or Cat, is poffibly the familiar abbreviation of Catigern; and in Cornwall, where there are many of these monuments, those stores whose length and breadth greatly exceed their thickness, are called Coits: Kit's Coity House may then express—Catigern's House built with Coits; and might have been a taunting reflection on the source of that champion for the British liberty, used by the Saxons when in possession of the county of Kent.

THIS monument is composed of four large stones, of that fort called Kentish Rag: (a) three of them are fet upright in the ground, enclosing three stores of a square, and fronting the north, west, and south points; the sourth, which is the largest, is laid transversely over, and serves as a covering, but does not touch the south store. It is not parallel to the horizon, but inclines towards the west, in an angle of about nine degrees; owing to the west or end store, on which it rests, being stores that shorter than the other supporter. Perhaps the east end, now open, was once also enclosed; as, at about seventy yards to the north west, lies another store of the store kind and form as those standards.

(a) An anonymous correspondent has favoured the author with the following observations on his account of this monument.

" I DOUBT whether they are rag ftones, and am rather inclined to think they are of the pebble kind, as there are a great many of that fort in the neighbourhood of Ket's Coit Houfe. Between Box'ey Hill and Sandling, feveral lye on the fide of the road; in a field below Ket's Coit Houfe weftward lye feveral together, perhaps another monument fallen down: feveral lye in the homeftall at Mr. Taylor's farm in Aylsford parifh, and in other places in that parifh; probably they were met with in the chalk clifts, with which Boxley Hill abounds, there appearing fuch a ftone in its natural bed, at the top of Boxley Hill, clofe to the road. With refpect to the diftance of the neareft quarry Mr. Grofe is miftaken, there having been quarries of rag ftone worked as prefuned for fome centuries at Sandling and Alington, not two miles diftance, and the quarries at Allington are fiill in full work."

57

THE dimensions of these stones are as follows: that on the fouth fide, is eight feet high, feven and a half broad, and two thick; it weighs about eight tons: that on the north is eight feet in height, as many broad, and two thick; its weight eight tons and a half: the weft, or end ftone, is extremely irregular: its medium meafure is five feet in length, the fame in breath, and in thickness fourteen inches; it weighs about two tons; the transverfe, or impost, is likewife very irregular; its length eleven, breadth eight, and thickness two feet; and it weighs about ten tons, seven hundred. None of these stones have the least mark of any workmanship. The nearest quarry, and from which they were in all likelihood taken, is at the diftance of about fix miles.

"AT the diftance of two fields fouthward from the monument in the bottom nearer to Aylesford, is a heap of the like kind of ftones, fome of which are partly upright, and others laying in a circle round them, in all to the number of nine or ten. Those that are partly upright, with a large one lying across over them appear to have once formed a like kind of structure, as that of Kets Coty Houfe, and to have fronted towards the fame afpect; the whole is now intergrown with elms and other coppice fhrubs: was I not deterred by the fimilarity of the name, and were there not fo many refpectable opinions, that Horfted was the place where Horfa the Saxon general was buried, I fhould be much inclined to think that Ket's Coty House, and this last mentioned were the monuments of the two chiefs, who fell by each others hand, in this engagement. They were undoubtedly built for the fame purpofes, but like many others of the fame appearance in different parts of England, are of fuch high antiquity as to be fpoken of by our earlieft historians as things beyond tradition, the use of which could be even in their time but barely conjectured.

THIS monument of antiquity is reported to have been demolifhed by fome perfons digging a trench underneath it, in expectation of finding either treasure or remains of antiquity, and the trench

VOL. III.

trench being left open, an elm tree grew up in it, and by degrees raifed the ftones, and threw them to the ground. Some years ago there was found in this field, a fpur of a very antique form, with a remarkable long fprig` and large rowel, and the handle and fmall part of the blade of a very ancient fword. Hafted's Kent. vol. ii. p. 179. This drawing was made in the year 1760.

LEEDS CASTLE.

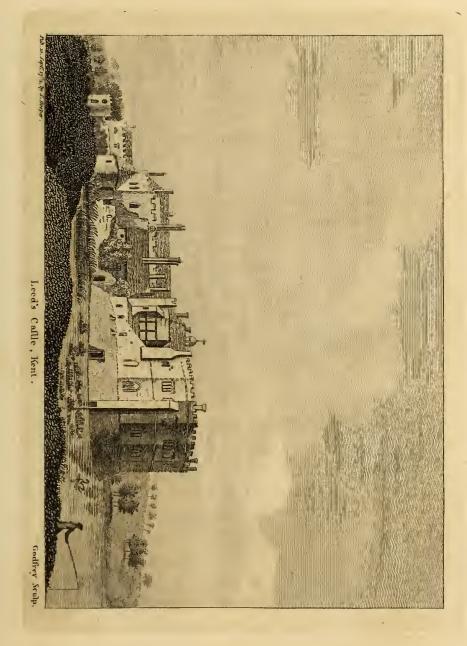
THIS Caftle ftands near the middle of the county, about three miles and a half fouth-eaft of Maidftone. Here was formerly a caftle, according to Kilburn, built about the year 857, by one Ledian, a Saxon, chief counfellor to King Ethelbert II. which was afterwards deftroyed by the Danes. After the conqueft, the fite, with other lands, being allotted to Sir Hugh (Philipot calls him Hamo) de Creveceur, one of the eight captains or deputygovernors of Dover Caftle, he, anno 1071, began to rebuild this caftle, which was finished by Adam, his grandson, who made it his capital feat; also that of the barony of Chatham : from being environed with water, it was sometimes ftiled the Moat.

THIS Hugh, or Hamo, married the daughter and heirefs of William de Averrenches, baron of Folkstone, and by her had Robert de Creveceur, who, by engaging with the barons, forfeited his eftate to the crown, where it remained till the reign of Henry III. when that prince granted it, together with the manor, to Robert de Leyborne, in exchange for fome lands in Trottifclive, in this county. A record in the Tower fays, Robert de Creveceur gave the castle and manor to Robert de Leyborne. This, Harris fupposes, he was, after the grant, prevailed upon to do by the grantee, whose title thereby became incontestible.

LAMBARD, who makes one Robert the builder of the caftle, thinks that it was deftroyed at the difpofieffion of the Creveceurs. His words are: "For I have read that Edward (then prince of Wales, and afterwards the first king of that name, being wardiene of the five ports, and constable of Dover, in the life of Henry III.

his

58





his father, caufed Henry Cobham, whofe minifterie he ufed, as a fubfitute in both thofe offices) to race the caftle that Robert de Crevequer had erected, becaufe Crevequer (that was the owner of it, and heire to Robert) was of the number of the nobles that moved and mainteined warre againft him; which whither it be true or no I will not affirme, but yet I think it very likely, bothe bicaufe Bedlefmere a man of another name) became lord of Leeds fhortly after, as you fhall anone fee, and alfo for that the prefent work at Leeds pretendeth not the antiquitie of fo many yeeres, as are paffed fince the age of the conqueft."

ANNO 1299, 27th of Edward I. this caftle and manor, then valued at 211. 6s. 8d. was fettled on Queen Margaret, as part of her dower.

IT foon after reverted to the crown; and Edward II. in the 10th year of his reign, granted both it and the manor, with the advowfon of Leeds Priory, to Bartholomew, Lord Badlefmere, fon of Gunceline, chief justice of Chester, temp. Edward I. This Bartholomew, with his brother Ralph de Badlefmere, accompanied King Richard I. into the Holy Land, and was prefent at the fiege of Acon; he was poffeffed of a vaft eftate in this county, owning the barony of Fitz Bernard at Kerpdown, Tong and Chilham caftles, Ridlingwould and Hothfield. His destruction is commonly faid to have been brought about by the following affair, the particulars of which is thus related by Thomas de la Moore, a noble perfon, who lived in the fame age: " In the year 1321, came Queen Ifabel to the caftle of Leeds about Michaelmas, where fhe had defigned to lodge all night, but was not fuffered to enter. The king highly refenting this, as done in contempt of him, called together fome neighbouring inhabitants out of Effex and London, and gave them orders to befiege the caftle. Bartholomew de Badlesmere was he who owned it, and having left his wife and fons in it, was gone with the reft of the barons to fpoil the estate of Hugh de Spenser. The besieged in the mean time despairing of fuccour, the barons with their affociates, came as far as Kingston, and with the mediation of the bishops of Canterbury

bury and London, and the earl of Pembroke, petitioned the king to raife the fiege, promifing to furrender the caftle into his hands after the next parliament; but the king, confidering that the befieged could not hold out long, and moreover incenfed at this their contumacy, would not liften to the petition of the barons, After they had difperfed themfelves to other parts, he gained the caftle, though with no fmall difficulty; and fending his wife and fons to the Tower of London, hanged the reft that were in it." Among thefe was, it is faid, Sir Thomas Culpeper, the caftellan.

THE ftory is very differently ftated in Leland's Collectanea, vol. i. p. 273, where it is faid, the king fent the queen to Leeds Caftle, in order to be revenged of Badlefmere for a diffurbance raifed at Canterbury, though more probably for his affociation with the other barons againft his favourite. Indeed, it was an admirable expedient to find a pretext to ruin him: if entrance was denied her, he might be punifhed for difrefpect; and if fhe had been admitted, probably the caftle would have been feized by her retinue. That it was then unprovided for defence, may be gathered from the fame paffage in Leland, where it is faid, Badlefmere detached not only foldiers, but alfo a conftable to command them. This lord being the year following taken prifoner at Burrowbridge, was beheaded at Canterbury.

AFTER his execution the caftle and manor efcheated to the crown, which, notwithftanding his fon Giles de Badlefmere obtained reftitution of moft of his father's other poffeffions, were never reftored to him, but remained as part of the royal revenue. In the year 1359, when the buildings were in a moft ruinous ftate, that munificent prelate and able architect, William of Wickham being appointed by King Edward III. chief warden and furveyor of this and diverfe other royal caftles, he fo repaired and improved it, that King Richard II. was frequently induced to vifit it, particularly in the 19th year of his reign : feveral inftruments figned by him that year are dated at his caftle of Leeds. And King Henry IV. in the 2d year of his reign refided here part of the month of April, on account of a terrible plague which then raged raged in London, and fwept away thirty-thoufand inhabitants. The fimilarity of names has caufed Fabian and others to miftake this caftle for that of Leeds in Yorkfhire, and to mention it as the place of imprifonment of Richard II. the following extract from John Harding's Chronicle, p. exerviii. will point out the error, for which purpofe it is cited in the preface to Thorefby's Leeds:

> "The kyng then fent Kyng Richard to Ledes There to be kepte furely in privetee For thens after, to Pykeryng went he nedes And to Knavefburgh, after led was he But to Pountfrete last, where he did die."

ALL these castles are in Yorkshire, and not far distant one from the other.

RICHARD ARUNDEL archbishop of Canterbury, procured a grant of this castle in the reign of Henry IV. and frequently refided here, particularly whilst the process against the Lord Cobham was carrying forward, and some of his instruments were dated from his castle of Leeds, in the year 1413, being that in which he died. On his death it reverted again to the crown, and became accounted one of the king's houses, many of the principal gentry of the county being intrusted with the custody of it.

In the 7th of King Henry V. Joane of Navarre, the fecond queen of the late King Henry IV. being accufed of confpiring against the life of the king, her fon-in-law, was committed to Leeds Castle, there to abide during the king's pleasure; and being afterwards put into the custody of Sir John Pelham, he removed her to Pevensey Castle, in Sussex.

IN the 18th of Henry VI. Archbishop Chichley fat at the King's Castle of Leeds, in the process against Eleanor, dutchess of Gloucester, accused of forcery and witchcraft.

IN the time of King Edward IV. Ralph St. Leger was made conftable, and had one of the parks annexed to his grant; and in the reign of Henry VIII. it being then much run to ruin, was Vol. III. Q re-edified re-edified by Sir Henry Guildeford (probably conftable thereof) at the king's charge.

IN the reign of Edward VI. the fee-fimple, which from the execution of Badlefmere till then had remained in the crown, was granted by that king in the 4th year of his reign, to Sir Anthony St. Leger, then lord-deputy of Ireland, who had done great fervices in that kingdom. His grandfon, Sir Warham St. Leger, fold it to Sir Anthony Smith, of whofe daughters it was purchafed by Sir Thomas Culpeper, of Holingbourne, who fettled it on his fon, Sir Charles Culpeper.

IT afterwards came by marriage into the family of the Lord Fairfax: his brother, Robert Fairfax, Efq; late knight of the fhire for the county, is the prefent proprietor.

 O_N the 3d of November 1779, His Majefty King George III. with his queen lodged here, after having reviewed the army encamped at Cocks Heath.

THE following defcription of this caftle is given by Mr. Hafted in his Hiftory of Kent: "Leeds Caftle is a moft magnificent pile of building, being all built of ftone at feveral times, and of different architecture; notwithftanding which it has altogether a fine effect, and at once ftrikes the beholder with admiration and pleafure.

IT is fituated in the midft of a beautiful park, the view of which implants in the mind an idea of the noble and great, and is incircled by a large moat of running water, which is fupplied by a ftream that rifes at Lenham, and flows from hence into the river Medway. In this water there is a great plenty of fifh, efpecially pike, which are fo large, as frequently to weigh between thirty and forty pounds.

AT the entrance to the caftle, are the remains of an ancient gateway, which has been pulled down to within about a yard of the ground, what is left fhews it to have been very ftrong; the grove for the portcullis is still remaining. A little to the northwest of it, is the ruin of a very ancient building, probably belong-

ing







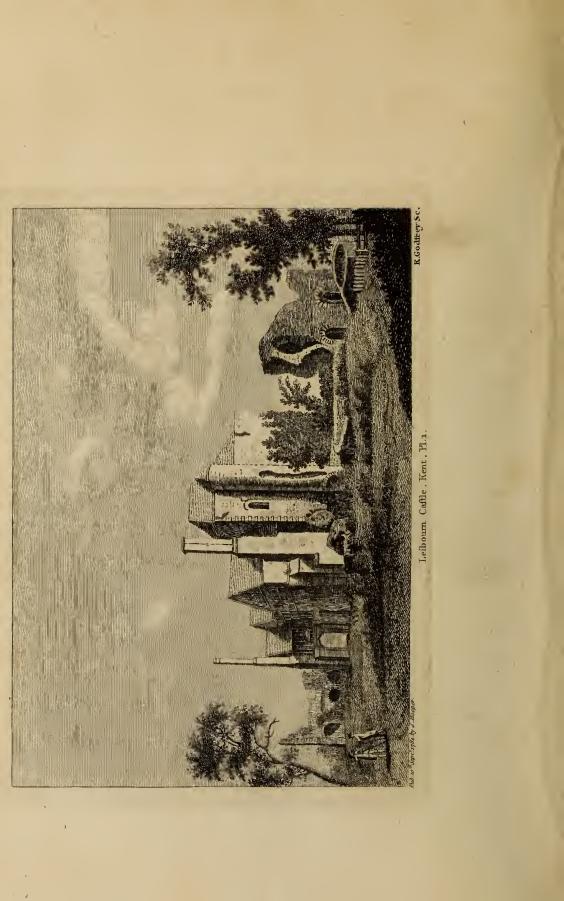








. .



ing to one of the inferior officers, whofe post was near the gate of the castle.

THE approach to the caftle is over a ftone bridge of two arches, and under another antient gateway, which with the post already defcribed, feems to have been part of the old fortrefs built by the Creveceurs, and not demolished at the time the rest of it was.

WITHIN the last mentioned gate is a handfome quadrangle or court, and on the right hand a building, which feems by the architecture to be of the time of William of Wickham, and might be part of what he erected here. That part at the further fide of the square, opposite the entrance, contains the state or principal apartments, which has had a handfome uniform front of ruftic ftone-work added to it, the windows of it, though fashed, are arched in the Gothic tafte, and the parapet is embattled; behind this building over a bridge of two arches, formerly a drawbridge, but now built on and enclofed, as a paffage, there is a large building, being the extremity of the caftle; this is a handfome ftructure of fightly workmanship, intended no doubt both for beauty and ftrength, and feems to be of the age of Henry VIII. if fo, in all likelyhood it was erected by Sir Henry Guildford, Knt. who was conftable of it in that reign, and as has been already mentioned, re-edified this caftle at the king's charge. The fite of this building, from the ftrength and fituation of the place, was most probably where the antient keep of the castle was formerly placed. This drawing, which reprefents the back part of the caftle, was made anno 1762.

LEIBOURN CASTLE. (PLATE I.)

THIS caftle takes its name from the parifh and manor of Laborne, or Leibourn, wherein it ftands; and which is fituated towards the middle of the weftern part of Kent, near the river Medway, and about a mile north of Town or Weft-Malling. Of this place Kilburn gives the following account: "Sir William Arfick (one of the eight chief captains or lieutenant-governors of Dover Dover Caftle, in the time of William the Conqueror) was the owner of Leibourn; and in the fame was a caftle, of which the Lord Leibourn, an ancient and eminent family there, was owner. This parish ought anciently to have contributed towards the repair of the fifth arch or pier of Rochester Bridge."

PHILLIPOT fays, that it was built by fome of that family, and was efteemed anciently a place of ftrength; but doth not carry its age higher than King Richard I. at which time Roger de Leibourn was one of the Kentifh Knights who accompanied that king to the Holy Land, and ferved at the fiege of Acon in Paleftine.

IN the 21ft year of King Edward I. William de Leibourn claimed free warren and other privileges of a manor for his eftate here, before the Justices Itinerant for the county.

In this family it continued till the 43d year of King Edward III. when Inliana, daughter to Roger de Leibourn, the laft heir-male, being firft married to John de Haftings, and afterwards to William de Clinton, earl of Huntingdon, furviving both, and dying without iffue, the manor and caftle efcheated to the crown; and was, by King Richard II. in the 9th year of his reign, granted to Sir Simon de Burleigh, lord-warden of the Cinque-Ports; but he being not long after attainted of high treafon, it reverted to the crown; and was, by the fame king, in the twelfth year of his reign, granted to the abbey of Grace, on Tower-hill, London; where it continued till the general fuppreffion of religious houfes.

AT the diffolution, in the 37th year of the reign of King Henry VIII. it was granted to Sir Edward North, who not long after fold it to Robert Godden, whofe arms were in 1719 remaining in the glafs windows; he afterwards difpofed of it to Sir John Lawfon, who conveyed it to Henry Clerk, ferjeant at law, and recorder of the city of Rochefter; in his family it continued for fome time, till his grandfon fold it to Captain William Saxby, of the Grange in this parifh, whence it paffed by fale in September 1724, to Francis Whitworth, Efq; who dying in March 1742, was fucceeded in this eftate by his fon Charles, afterwards Sir Charles

64

.

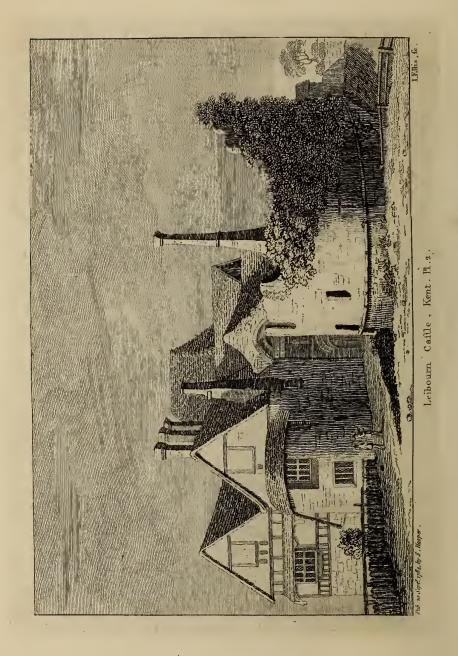
.

*

· · ·

· - -

-



Charles Witworth, Knt. lieutenant governor of Gravefend and Tilbury Forts; who in 1776, conveyed it by fale to James Hawley, M. D. and F. R. S. who died poffefied of it, December 22d, 1777; his fon, Henry Hawley of the Grange in this parifh, Efq; is the prefent owner of this caftle, and alfo of the manor and advowfon of the rectory of Leybourne.

IN 1750, when this view was taken, which reprefents the infide of the caftle, very little of the old building remained, except fome pieces of round towers, and the ancient door, or gate. By the foundations of the ruined walls, and the traces of the ditch, it appears, that this caftle was not very large. The manfion, which feems of later date, was then converted into a farm-houfe.

(PLATE II.)

THE front, or chief entrance into this caftle, together with the ancient gate, and the remains of two towers, are here delineated. Over the gate was a machicolation or contrivance, from whence, in cafe of a fudden attack, great ftones, boiling water, or melted lead, might be thrown down on the heads of the affailants.

THERE are also fome fragments of arches and walls ftill in being; by the remaining foundations and the traces of the ditch, this caftle does not appear to have been very large. On the remains of it many years ago, a dwelling house was built, which is faid to have been for some generations, the habitation of a gentleman's family, one of whom, Thomas Golding, Esq; here kept his shrievalty for this county, in the year 1703, but it has been for many years past converted to a farm house. This view was taken in the year 1759.

LYME

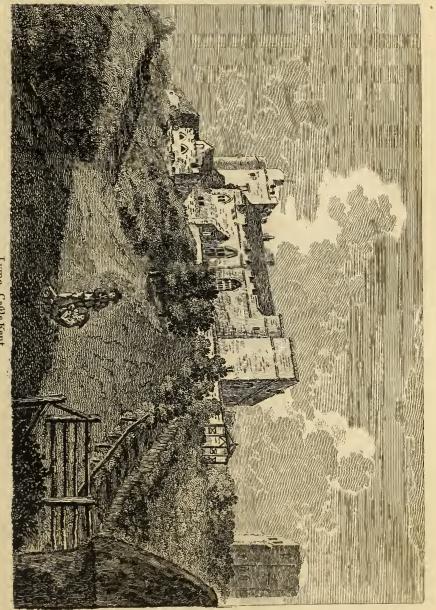
LYME CASTLE.

LIMPNE, Limn, or Lyme Hill, is fituated towards the fouth part of the county, about two miles weft of Hythe. On the fummit of this hill, commanding an extensive prospect of Romney Marsh and the sea, stands the ancient castelated mansion of the archdeacons of Canterbury, built, as is conjectured by Lambard and others, out of the ruins of Stutfall Castle, some low walls of which are still standing, about two hundred yards south of, and below the hill. Here was formerly the famous Portus Lemanus, now abandoned by the sea.

WHEN or by whom this edifice was erected, is not mentioned either by Lambard, Somner, or Harris. It has, however, great marks of antiquity, as has alfo the adjoining church; one of which is its weft door. This church is dedicated to St. Stephen, and A. D. 1379, was valued at 201. per ann. after the tenths were taxed. Harris fays, "This building feems to have been formerly much larger. In the church are feveral old tomb ftones with croffes on them, which perhaps belonged to fome of the hermits of the chapel here at Court-ftreet."

THE following description of this place is given by Leland in his Itinerary, vol. 7, p. 141, b.

"LYMNE HILLE, or Lyme, was fumtyme a famofe haven, and good for fhyppes that myght cum to the foote of the hille. The place ys yet cawled Shypwey and Old Haven. Farther, at this day the lord of the five portes kepeth his principal cowrt a little by eft from Lymme Hil. Ther remayneth, at this day, the ruines of a ftronge fortreffe of the Britons, hangging on the hil, and cummyng down to the very fote. The cumpafe of the fortreffe feemeth to be ten acres, and be lykelyhod yt had fum wall befide that ftreechid up to the very top of the hille, wher now ys the paroch chirche, and the archidiacon's houfe of Cantorbury. The old walles are made of Britons brikes, very large and great flynt fet togyther almoft indiffolubely with morters made of fmawle pybble.



Lyme Caffle, Kent. Pub ad May 1781 by S Haper



• •



pybble. The walles be very thickke, and yn the weft end of the caftel appereth the bafe of an old towre. About this caftel yn time of mind, were found antiquities of money of the Romaynes. Ther as the chirch is now was fumtyme without fayle an abbay. The graves yet appere yn the chirch, and of the lodging of the abbay be now converted into the archidiacon's houfe, the wich ys made like a caftelet embatelyd."

THIS manfion at prefent is converted into a farm-house. This view was drawn anno 1772.

ST. MARY AND ALL-SAINTS COLLEGE, MAIDSTONE.

THIS college ftands on the eaftern bank of the river Medway, a fmall diftance fouth of the parifh church : it was built by Archbifhop Courtney, who had a licence from King Richard II. in the nineteenth year of his reign, anno 1396, impowering him to convert the parifh church of St. Mary, at Maidftone, into a collegiate church, having one mafter or warden, and as many chaplains and minifters as he fhould deem proper, who were thereby endowed with the advowfon and patronage of the faid church, with the chapels of Loofe and Debtling : as alfo the new-work, or hofpital of St. Peter and Paul, at Maidftone, built anno 1260, by Archbifhop Boniface ; together with the patronage of the churches of Sutton, Lillington (perhaps Lullingfton) and Farley, thereunto belonging. To this appropriation, Somner fays, Adam Mottrum, archdeacon of Canterbury, gave his confent. How fuch confent was neceffary, does not appear.

THE fame king, by another charter, granted to this college the advowfon of the church of Crundale, near Wye, in this county, with the reversion of the manors of Tremworth and Fannes, in the fame parish; which were held by Henry Yevele, for his life: and King Henry IV. in the 8th year of his reign, gave his licence to the master and chaplains, to purchase the manor of Wyghtescham, (probably Witressham, in this county) pursuant to their chartre chartre, whereby they were authorifed to buy lands to the value of 40l. per annum.

THOUGH this college is generally fuppofed to ftand on the fite of the hofpital of St. Peter and St. Paul, yet, according to the opinion of Newton, who wrote the antiquities of Maidftone, it is not the fact. His differition is founded on the following reafons : firft, that it appears more probable, from the words of the grant or licence, that this hofpital ftood in the Weft Borough; and befides, when it is confidered that Courtney had not the grant of it till the laft year of his life, it is not likely he fhould have been able to pull it down, and erect the prefent building in fo fhort a time. He rather fuppofes that this college was built fome time before, on the archbifhop's own lands, or the demefnes of the manor; after which, he obtained the hofpital of the king, as an acceffion to its revenues.

To defray his expences in this foundation, Courtney had recourfe, fays the author before cited, to the arts of his predeceffors, who were ufed to make others pay for the charities of which they affumed the merit; and accordingly procured a licence from the pope, to gather 4d. in the pound out of all ecclefiaftical preferments within his province. The bifhop of Lincoln refufed to collect it in his diocefe, and appealed to the pope; but whilft the appeal was depending, the archbifhop died.

THIS college feems (fays Newton) to have been diffolved about the year 1538: according to Tanner, it was, by that king granted to the Lord Cobham. Its value, as ftated by Leland, was 212l. 5s. $3\frac{1}{2}d$. per annum, in the whole, and 139l. 7s. 6d. clear. But both Dugdale and Speed effimate it at 159l. 7s. 1od. Kilburn fays it was dedicated to the honour of All Saints; and to thefe, Tanner prefixes St. Mary. The gate or entrance is ftill remaining, with other parts of the building fufficient to fhew it was once a handfome ftructure. It is at prefent converted into a farm-houfe, and with the lands about it, to a confiderable value, is part of the effate of Lord Romney.

THE

THE church is likewife a very good piece of Gothic architecture: it was either rebuilt, or much repaired, by Archbishop Courtney, who therein lies buried.

WARDENS, or MASTERS, of this College.

1. JOHN WOTTON. He was rector of Staplehurft, in this county, canon of Chichefter, and one of Archbishop Courtney's executors. He died the last day of October, 1417, and was buried in this church, with an infeription on his tomb, which is now gone, but was preferved by Weaver, in his account of Funeral Monuments. He is mentioned in Rimer's Fæd. tom. ix. page 117.

2. ROGER HERON. In the Lift of the Gentlemen of Kent, 12th of Henry II. 1434, we find Rogeri Heron, Magistri Coll. de Maydestone: and he occurs master, 1438.

3. THOMAS BOLEYN, L. L. B. 1459.

4. THOMAS PRESTON fucceeded in 1470, and held that office in 1476.

5. JOHN COMBERTON, A. M. In the additions to Tanner he is called William, and faid to have died in 1506.

6. WILLIAM GROCYN, S. T. B. admitted April 17, 1506, or (as Wood fays) about 1504. He was born at Briftol, educated at Wykeham's School, near Winchefter, and afterwards fellow of New College, Oxford. He is faid to have been one of the greateft fcholars of his time, excellent in the knowledge of the Greek and Latin languages, and a familiar friend of the learned Erafmus. He died in either the year 1519 or 1520, aged about 80 years, and was buried at the ftall end of the choir of this collegiate church.

7. JOHN PENYTON, A. M. Hafted fays he fucceeded anno 1522.

8. JOHN LEFEE, Luffee, or Leys, (his name being thus differently fpelt) was the laft mafter, and at the diffolution had a penfion affigned him of 481. 16s. 8d. which it appears he lived to enjoy in 1553. He is mentioned in Wood's Fafti. Oxon. vol. i. p. 29.

Vol. III.

Ат

At the fame time annual penfions were granted to the perfons following, as fellows, chaplains, or otherwife members of this college.

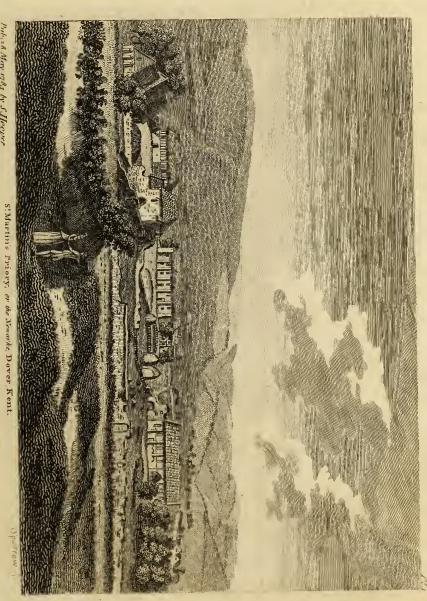
-		1.	s.	d.			1.	s.	d.
John Godfrey	••••	6	13	8	John Wefton	-	2	13	4
George Denham		6	0	0	William Clark	-	2	13	4
Thomas Wade	-	5	0	0	John Huggard	~	2	6	8
John Porter -	-	5	0	0	James Ware	-	2	6	8
Arthur Butler	-	4	0	0	James Killigrew		2	0	0
Thomas Pyne	••••	4	0	0	William Ryle	-	I	6	8
George Prior	-	4	0	0	John Pytefte	-	I	6	8
Arthur Burton		2	13	4					

THIS drawing was made in the year 1760.

ST. MARTIN'S PRIORY, OR THE NEWARKE. Dover. (Plate I.)

BEFORE the year 640, King Eadbald built a chapel within the walls of his caftle of Dover, wherein he placed a college of twenty-four fecular canons; but about the year 686, according to the Monafticon, or 696, as Tanner has it, these canons encumbering the garrifon, and becoming extremely troublesome, by their irregular behaviour, particularly in coming in and going out at all hours, Wictred, king of Kent, fearful this might be attended with danger to the castle, built St. Martin's Church in Dover, fome soft which are still visible near the market place, and placed them therein, granting them all the privileges and immunities they had enjoyed whils in the castle; among which was an independency from all jurifdiction and visitation, except from the court of Rome, and that of himself or his fuccessors.

HERE they remained four hundred years, and there being no other church than that of St. Martin, they built three others for parochial fervice, which churches were afterwards chapels, dependent



Pubat May 1984 by S.Hoeper



dent on the monaftery. At length these canons being screened by their immunities from all but the royal authority, grew so licentious, that they violated both maids and married women, with impunity, both within and without the town; and committed so many excesses of all kinds, that in the 24th of the reign of Henry I. Richard Corboil, archbishop of Canterbury, complained of them to that king; and represented to him, that on account of their privileges, a stop to these irregularities could only be effected by the immediate interposition of the royal authority; and further added, that if his majesty did not immediately restrain and punish them, he himself would be culpable before God, for their misseds.

THIS had fuch an effect, that in the year 1130, Henry being prefent at the dedication of Chrift Church, Canterbury, gave to the archbifhop and his fucceffors, the church of St. Martin's at Dover, with all their poffeffions, directing him to place therein religious perfons, who fhould ferve God and fing maffes for the benefit of the fouls of his anceftors, his own foul, and those of his fucceffors. In this charter he directed that the religious fhould chuse their own abbot; but that this election should be examined and confirmed by the archbifhop.

THE archbishop now began to build a new monastery near Dover, which is that whose ruins are here represented, designing it for canons of the order of St. Augustine, but died before he could accomplish it.

HENRY II. fucceeding to the throne, confirmed the grant of his predeceffor, when, anno 1140, Archbifhop Theobald placed in this monaftery monks and a prior from Canterbury, giving them all that had been poffeffed by the canons of St. Martin's, except the provision, or prebends, for two canons, one named Dale, the other Godfton; the former of which he kept himfelf, and the latter was held by the abbot of St. Augustines: but by what right or authority does not appear. These monks were fent here only during pleafure, and were liable to be recalled or exchanged.

AFTERWARDS the fame bifhop, without the king's permiffion, and contrary to the royal charter and the pope's bulls, did by his charter charter direct that the prior of Dover fhould always be elected out of the monks of Chrift Church, Canterbury. This caufed great confusion and deftruction to the monastery, the affairs of which grew from bad to worfe. Archbishop Baldwin, however, gave them a prior out of their own body, named Ofbert; by which, during his time, the house was much benefited.

ANNO 1271, in the 13th of King Edward I. the prior of Dover, named Anfelm, a monk from Canterbury had fo wafted the goods of this monaftery, that the monks had not wherewithal to fubfift, or clothe themfelves. He had moreover involved the community in debt, to the amount of eleven hundred marks, wherefore they accufed him of dilapidation, and ejected him as an unprofitable member.

A DISPUTE arifing about the nomination of a new prior, which the archbifhop contended fhould be chosen from among the monks of Canterbury, those of Pover appealed to the king, who determined that they should elect their own prior; and they accordingly elected one Robert Whetacre, who was prior twentynine years. The story of the dispute concerning the election of a prior, is thus differently related in the appendix to Batteley's edition of Somner's History of Canterbury.

"As Canterbury Hall, in Oxford, was a nurfery of ftudents, fo the priory of St. Martin, by Dover, was a cell appertaining to this monaftery; let us now take a progrefs to Dover, and take a fhort furvey of this priory. Anno 1130, the king being prefent at the dedication of this church, did then, of his royal bounty, give to the monks of this church, his royal chapel at Dover, called St. Martins. This chapel, in former times, had been a college of fecular canons; and anno 1136, Archbifhop William having rebuilt it, did attempt to fix here a fociety of regular canons, whom he brought from Merton for that purpofe; but the convent of Chrift Church oppofed his defigns, fending one of their own members, by name Jeremy, to forbid the introducing of thefe regulars; and, if it was needful, to make an appeal to the court of Rome, on behalf of the convent. This put a ftop to the bufinefs, the

the archbishop died in a short time after; and the convent of Chrift Church took this opportunity of fending thither twelve monks of their own house, and of constituting a prior over them. in the next year Henry, bishop of Winchester, a man of great power, being the king's brother, and the pope's legate, expelled the new convent, who were as yet hardly fettled, and compelled them to return to their old house at Canterbury. Anno 1139, Archbishop Theobald fent again twelve monks from this priory, with Afcelin, facrift of this church, who was appointed to be their prior. This being done by the archbishop, with the confent of the chapter of his metropolitical church (to whom it was a fpecial act of grace) was never more opposed, but confirmed by papal bulls; and fo continued until the general diffolution of priories in this kingdom, a cell to this monastery. Anno 1384, it was taxed as worth 2731. 16s. 8d. It had these churches appropriated to it; Colrede, in the deanry of Sandwich; Higam, Gufton, St. Margaret's, and Backland, in the deanry of Dover; and Appledore, in the deanry of Lymne. The priors of this cell were usually elected out of the obedientiaries of this monastery."

FROM Prynne's Hiftory of Papal Usurpation, it appears, that Henry III. iffued in the 55th and 56th year of his reign, two different writs to the conftable of Dover caftle, directing him to protect his priory of St. Martin's in their rights and privileges, against the monks of Canterbury; and a third at the instance of the fub-prior and convent, directing the conftable of Dover caftle, and two monks of St. Martin's, to preferve the goods of that house, which had been notoriously wasted by the prior, and to apply them to the benefit thereof, till the king and council should take farther order therein.

26тн of Henry VIII. here were 13 monks, and the eftates of this house were valued, distinct from those of Canterbury, at 170l. 14s. 11d. ob. per ann. Dugdale, 232l. 1s. 5d. ob. Speed. "At the fuppreffion of this priory, the church was taken down (fays the author of the Antiquities of Rochefter) anno 1546, by Meffrs. Buffkin and Netherfole; the bells given to the chamber of Dover.

(PLATE II.)

THE north-weft aspect or inner fide of the south gate-house of this priory is here delineated.

It's appearance plainly fnews, that folidity and duration were the ideas uppermoft in the mind of the architect at the time of its erection. Indeed, from what remain of the other parts of this monaftery, one may venture to pronounce it to have been a very plain, or rather inelegant edifice. Perhaps the character thefe religious bore at the time of its conftruction, might not render their neighbours over-ready to contribute to the decoration of their monaftery, and their own diftracted and diftrefsful fituation afterwards prevented their doing it.

THE following Catalogue of the priors of this houfe, is given in Browne Willis's Hiftory of Monasteries, from Mr. Warton's Collections, and others.

"ASCELINUS or Anfelmus, prior of Dover, held the abbacy of Hulm in commendam, anno 1139. The year after which he died, and was fucceeded by William, who occurs prior, anno 1142; as does

HUGH de CADAMO, anno 1149; and

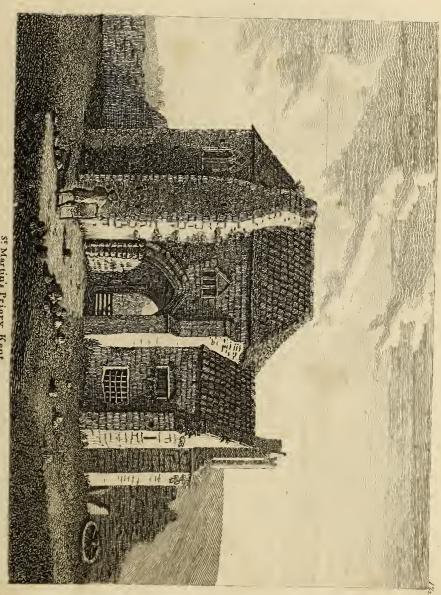
RICHARD, anno 1157; and

WARIN, anno 1179. His fucceffor, I prefume, was JOHN; who occurs prior, anno 1186; as does

WILLIAM, anno 1187; and

OSBORN, anno 1189; and

ROBERT, anno 1193; and



St Martin's Priory, Kent. Pul. 26 May 1984 by S. Mooper



FOELIX, anno 1196; and

REGINALD, anno 1212, to whom fucceeded, about the year 1229,

WILLIAM DOVER, batchelor of the canon law, and monk of this convent; and to him

ROBERT, elected about the year 1235; whofe fucceffor

JOHN furrendering anno 1251, was fucceeded by

GUY; he refigned anno 1260; and had for his fucceffor

WILLIAM de BURWELL, on whofe death, which happened at Canterbury, anno 1268,

RICHARD de WENCHEPE, facrift, was nominated to this dignity, by the archbifhop, 28th of October, 1268, four years after which he was depofed on the 7th of the Ides of March, 1272; whereupon the priorfhip became vacant till the year 1275, when ANSELM de ESTRIA, fub-prior, was elected by the convent.

He was, I prefume, fucceeded by one

JOHN, on whofe death or refignation

ROBERT de WHITACRE became prior, the 3d of the Kalends of January, 1289: after him

John de Choldon occurs prior, anno 1321; as does

ROBERT, anno 1345, and

RICHARD de HUGHAM, anno 1350, in which faid year:

JOHN is likewise entitled prior; as is

THOMAS DENISINS, anno 1353; and

WILLIAM CHERTHAM, anno 1366; and

JAMES STONE, anno 1367; whole fucceffor in this office was: JOHN NEWENHIM.—He occurs anno 1371, and 1372; as does. WILLIAM DOVER, anno 1393; whole fucceffor

WALTER CAUSTON dying or refigning anno 1416,.

JOHN WOTTON was elected to this dignity. The next I find is JOHN CUMBE, elected April 14, 1444; to whom fucceeded, after about two years government

JOHN ASHEFORD, and to him

THOMAS DOUR, who was elected anno 1453. After him. HUMPHREY occurs prior, anno 1469; as does

JOHN:

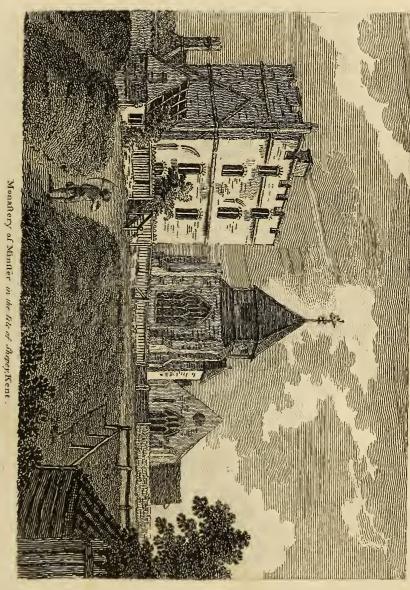
JOHN THORNTON, anno 1508, which are all I find, except that JOHN FOLKESTONE, alias Lambert, was laft prior, and furrendered this convent with fixteen monks at the diffolution, and had a penfion of 201. per ann. allowed him, which he enjoyed anno 1553."

ST. MARTIN'S church had fuch fuperiority over the other churches and chapels of Dover, that none of the priefts might fing mafs, till St. Martin's priefts had begun. This view was drawn anno 1760.

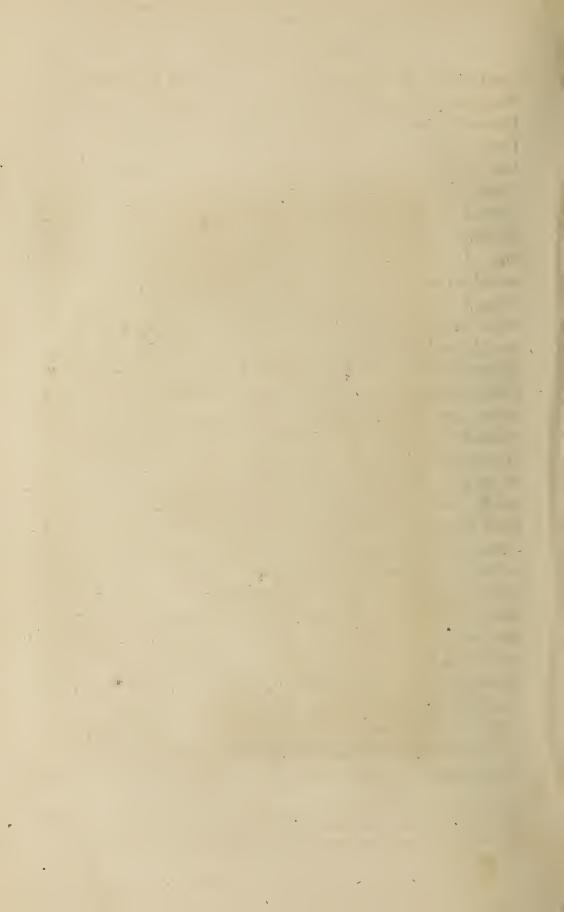
THE MONASTERY OF MINSTER, IN THE Isle of Shepey.

MINSTER, in the ifle of Shepey, lies at the north fide of Kent, on an eminence adjoining to the fea, from whence its church is very confpicuous. It is about four miles north-eaftward from Queenborough.

THIS monaftery, according to Dugdale, was inftituted by Sexburga, widow of Ercombert king of Kent, and mother of Egbert, of whom fhe obtained lands for its foundation. It was was compleated about the year 675, when it was endowed for feventyfeven nuns. The houfe fuffered much from the Danes, by whom at last it was totally destroyed; but was re-edified anno 1130, by William Corveil, archbishop of Canterbury, who dedicated it to St. Mary and St. Sexburga, and placed therein benedictine nuns. Kilburne fays, that about the year 1200, it was appropriated to the abbey of St. Augustine. Their possessions were confirmed to them by Henry IV. The annual revenues of this nunnery were estimated at 1291. 7s. 10d. ob. according to both Dugdale and Speed; but two M. S. Valors, quoted by Tanner, make it only 1221. 14s. 6d. ob. About the time of the diffolution, here was a priorefs and ten nuns. The fite was granted 29th of Henry VIII.. together with the manor, to Sir Thomas Cheiney; but his fon Henry Lord Cheiney, having in the beginning of the reign of Elizabeth, exchanged it with that queen for other lands, the re-· granted



Pub: 3 June 1784 by S Hooper.



granted it to Sir Thomas Hobby, who married her kinfwoman, Margaret, the daughter of Henry Lord Hunfdon. His fon, Sir Edward Hobby, about the middle of the next reign, fold it to Mr. Henry Richards, who bequeathed it to Mr. Gabriel Levefay: he fold it to Sir John Heyward, who vefted it in truftees for charitable ufes.

WEAVER supposes the present church to have been part of the monastery, which, with the gate-house, is all that is now remaining. The church is dedicated to St. Mary and St. Sexburga, it confifts of two aifles and two chancels, the fteeple is at the weft end, being a large fquare tower, with a wooden turret at the top, in which there is a clock and a ring of five bells. It appears to have been higher than it is at prefent. There was formerly a building adjoining to the east end of the north chancel, the door cafe and fome ornaments are still remaining. It is estimated only as a curacy, and therefore not valued in the King's Books in the Valor Beneficiorum. But Bishop Williams, in his map of the diocefe of Canterbury, rates it at 41. A fair is kept in the village here, on Monday before Easter-day. In this church are feveral ancient tombs; particularly one, with this infcription, "Hic jacent Rogerus Norwood & Boon Uxor ejus fepulti ante Conquestum;" and a handfome one of Sir Thomas Cheiney, Knight of the Garter; warden of the cinque ports, conftable of Dover Caftle, treasurer of the houfhold to Henry VIII. and Edward VI. and privy counfellor to the Queens Mary and Elizabeth. But the most remarkable is that of Sir Robert de Shurland, who refided at Shurland, in this island, temp. Edward I. by whom he was created a Knight Banneret, for his gallant behaviour at the fiege of Carlaverock, in Scotland. (a) A crofs-legged figure in armour, with a fhield on his left arm, like that of a knight templar, faid to reprefent him, lies under a Gothic arch in the fouth wall, having an armed page at his feet, and on his right fide, the head of a horfe emerging out

⁽a) So fays Phillipot, but the name of Shurland does not appear in the ancient poem defcribing that fiege, preferved in the British Museum. Bib. Cotton Caligula, A. xvin. wherein are recorded the names and coats armorial of all the principal nobility and gentry who ferved on that expedition.

of the waves of the fea, as in the action of fwimming. The monument has fuffered much from a cuftom the country people have been indulged in, of cutting on it the initials of their names, by which the figure of the knight is much defaced. The vane on the tower of the church is alfo in the figure of a horfe's head. Thefe have procured the building the name of the Horfe Church. Various are the conjectures concerning the meaning of this horfe. But the popular folution is the following Legend, which has, by a worthy friend of mine, been thus hitched into doggerel rhyme. It would be paying the reader but a bad compliment to attempt ferioufly to examine the credibility of the ftory.

Of monuments that here they fhew Within the church, we drew but two: One an embaffador of Spain's: T'other Lord Shurland's duft contains; Of whom a ftory ftrange they tell, And feemingly believe it well.

The lord of Shurland on a day, Happ'ning to take a ride this way, About a corpfe obferv'd a crowd, Against their priest complaining loud, That he would not the fervice fay, 'Till fomebody his fees should pay. On this his lordship too did rave, And threw the prieft into the grave; " Make hafte and fill it up, (faid he) We'll bury both without a fee." But when he cooler grew, and thought To what a fcrape himfelf he'd brought, Away he gallop'd to the bay, Where at that time a frigate lay, With Queen Elizabeth on board, When ftrange to tell! this hairbrain'd lord On horfeback fwam to the fhip's fide, There told his tale, and pardon cry'd. The grant with many thanks he takes, And fwimming still to land he makes; But on his riding up the beach, He an old women meets, (a witch):

" This horfe which now your life doth fave, (Says fhe) will bring you to your grave." "You'll prove a liar, (fays my lord) You ugly hag." Then with his fword, Acting a most ungrateful part, The generous beaft ftabb'd to the heart. It happened, after many a day, That with fome friends he ftroll'd that way; And this ftrange ftory as they walk, Became the fubject of their talk ; When on the bank by the fea fide, "Yonder the carcafe lies," he cried. As 'twas not far, he led them to't, And kick'd the fcull up with his foot. When a sharp bone pierc'd thro' his shoe, And wounded grievoufly his toe, Which mortified : fo he was kill'd, And the hag's prophecy fulfill'd. See there his crofs-legg'd figure laid, And near his feet the horfe's head.

The tomb is of too old a fashion . To tally well with this narration : But of the tale we would not doubt, Nor put our Cicerone out. 'Tis a good moral hint at least, That gratitude's due to a beast.

IT is by others fuppofed to refer to the following circumftance; Sir Robert Shurland was, it is faid, famous for the art of teaching horfes to fwim, and having obtained the grant of wreck of the fea, which privilege is always efteemed to reach as far from the. fhore

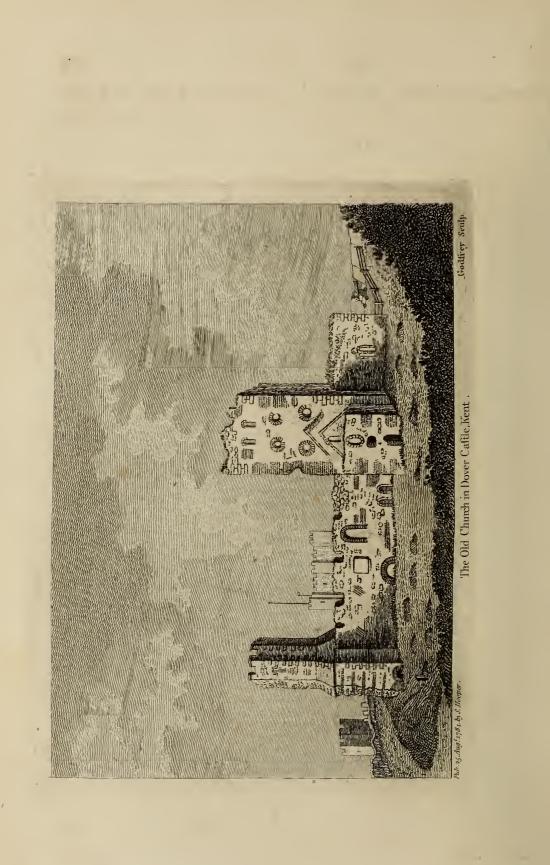
.

.

. . .

•

.



fhore into the water, as, upon the lowest ebb, a man on horseback can ride in and touch with the point of his lance, he by fwimming his horse extended that right beyond the usual limits, which being contested by law, he obtained a decision in his favor, in memory of which the fwimming horse was placed on his monument. This story feems fearcely more probable than the former. Had the monument been meant to preferve the memory of the decision here mentioned, he would probably have been reprefented on horseback with his lance in his hand. This drawing was made anno 1759.

THE OLD CHURCH IN DOVER CASTLE.

THIS church stands within the castle, on an eminence, furrounded by a circular work. The monkish writers pretend it was built by King Lucius; who, as they report, reigned in Kent and Suffex. Darrel fays, the ancient Chronicles of Dover recorded, that it had been first dedicated to Christ, by St. Phaganus, anno 156'; but on account of the profanation it afterwards fuffered, by the idolatry of the Saxons was again confecrated by St. Augustine, who dedicated it to the Virgin Mary. He farther adds, that the remains of an altar was to be feen in the tower at the weft end of the church ; which tower had been adorned with the arms of King Lucius: indeed it is pretty generally allowed to be of Roman conftruction; and is supposed to have been a specula, or watch-tower. Of this opinion was Dr. Stukely, who appears to have accurately confidered it; his words are: " The church we are now fpeaking of was built in the first times of Christianity, out of part of the Roman ruins, whence there are large quantities of Roman bricks laid into the works; the arches are entirely turned with them; the corners and many parts both within and without, are built therewith ; and the remainder is of ftone, originally cut by the Romans; it is in the form of a crofs, and has a square tower in the middle : the stone windows of this church are of later date than the building; they have been put in long fince.

fince. The defign is fimple, but admirably contrived for its ufe and purpofe; the bafe is octagonal without, within a fquare; but the fides of the fquare and octagon are equal: viz. fifteen Roman feet ; which reduces the wall to the thickness of ten feet. In this manner it was carried up to the top, which was much higher than at prefent; but it retires inwards continually from all fides, with much the fame proportion as an Egyptian obolus. Upon four of these fides there are windows, narrow, but handfomely turned with a femicircular arch of Roman brick, fix foot high: the door to it is on the east fide, about fix foot wide, very well turned over head with an arch, made of a courfe of Roman brick and frome alternately, fourteen feet high. All the ftones of this work are of a narrow fcantling; and the manner of the composure throughout is perfectly the fame with that of Richborough caftle : there is first two courses of this brick, which is level with the bottom of these windows; then seven courses of hewn frone, which mount up to the top of the windows; then two courses of brick, feven of ftone alternately to the top; every window by this means reaching to a ftage or ftory : there are five of these stages left; they are visible enough to a difcerning eye, though fome be ftopped up, others covered over, others have modern church-like windows of stone put in. I suppose the infide was intirely filled up with a ftair-cafe; the height of what is left is forty foot: I believe there was twenty foot more originally; and the whole number of windows on a fide was eight. This building was made use of as a steeple, and had a pleasant ring of bells in it, which Sir George Rooke procured to be carried away to Portsmouth : fince then, the Office of the Ordinance, under pretext of favingnefs, have taken the lead that covered it, and left this rare piece of art and mafonry to ftruggle with the fea, air, and weather. Mr. Dagg gave me a coin of Dioclefian found here : the Erpingham's arms are patched up against one fide of the pharos being two bars and a canton; fo that I suppose it was repaired in Henry V.'s time, Lord Erpingham being then warden

of

of Dover caftle. I have heard there is fuch another pharos at St. Andrew's, in Scotland.

MANY perfons of rank were buried in this church; and here were, according to Darell, monuments for both Sir Robert Afhton, who was conftable of the caftle, in the year 1384, and his deputy, Richard Malmain, wherein they feem (fays he) still to live and breathe in their effigies. Of thefe, or any other monuments, there are not at prefent the least vestige; but there is still remaining, against one of the walls, this inscription, relative to the removal of the body of the earl of Northampton, which points out nearly the time when the church began to fall to decay. This was, in all likelyhood, after the burial, and before the removal of that earl.

MEMORANDUM.

" In this place was buried the body of Henry, earl of Northampton, conftable of Dover Caftle, and lord-warden of the cinque ports, A. D. 1614; and in this place ftood likewife a monument in memory of the faid earl, whofe body and monument, by reafon of the ruinous condition of this chapel, was removed, A. D. 1696, to the chapel of the hospital of East Greenwich, in the county of Kent, of the foundation of the faid earl, at the charge of the worfhipful company of Mercers, London, governors of the faid hofpital; and with the confent of the archbishop of Canterbury, and of his grace the duke of Norfolk, and of Henry, earl of Romney, lord-warden of the cinque ports, and constable of Dover Caftle."

THE view here given (which was drawn anno 1758) reprefents the fouth fide of the church and pharos; in which the courfes of Roman brick are diffinctly marked. It likewife fhews the burialground for the garrifon; and at a diftance over the center of the church, the keep or dungeon.

A. D. 1580, on the 6th of April, an earthquake was felt here, which threw down a piece of the cliff next the fea, with part of the

VOL. III.

8 r

the caftle wall ftanding on it. This event fhould have been inferted in the general account of the caftle, but was by an overfight omitted.

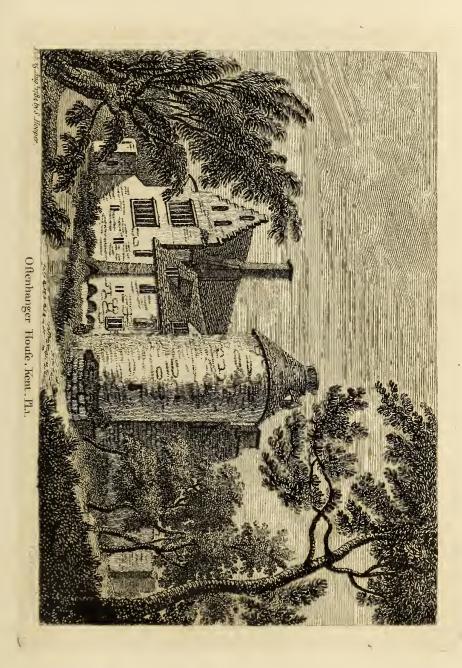
OSTENHANGER, OR WESTENHANGER HOUSE. (PLATE I.)

OSTENHANGER stands in the parish of Stamford, towards the south east part of the county, about two miles and a half north of Hythe.

HARRIS, in his Hiftory of Kent has the following curious defcription of this place. " Oftenhanger, now generally called Weftenhanger; as Phillipot faith it is written in the Pipe Roll of that year, in the 27th year of King Henry III. and much after the fame manner I find it written in the next reign. This hath been anciently a very eminent feat, and, as fome think, was once a parish by itfelf; and, indeed, it is not unlikely that the chapel of St. John here was once parochial; the ruins of the foundation of which I faw plainly remaining, between the moat and the great barn; and feveral tomb-ftones with croffes on them, were dug up here. The worthy Justinian Champneys, Efq; the prefent owner of this manor, tells me, that by his writings he judges this chapel to have been formerly a parish; and there is now a place called the Parfonage Field. None also of the eminent owners of this great house have been buried in Stamford Church; and feveral of them having been buried here, is also another argument for the fame opinion. John fon of Nicholas de Crioll, in the 19th year of King Edward III. obtained a licence to found a chauntry here, which he endowed with one meffuage, forty-five acres of arable; and fix acres of pasture land, lying in Limpne.

THIS famous feat, Phillipot faith, did anciently belong to the family of Auberville: Sir William de Auberville lived here in King Richard the Firft's reign, at the time when he founded the abbey of Weft Langdon. His fon, Hugh de Auberville, was alfo a good benefactor to that convent; and his fon was Sir William

de





de Auberville, whofe only daughter carried it in marriage to Nicholas de Crioll, probably a great-grandfon of Bertram de Crioll, who was fheriff of Kent in the 27th year of King Henry III. There was also another Bertram de Crioll, who died possesfed of a good part of this eftate in the 23d year of King Edward I. and left it to Joan his daughter, who carried it to her hufband Sir Richard de Rokefley; and who, on her brother John de Crioll's decease, became his fole heir. This Sir Richard de Rokesley, who was knighted by King Edward I. at the famous fiege of Carlaveroch in Scotland, left only two daughters; Joan, who was the wife of Walter de Pateshall, and Agnes who carried this estate in marriage to Thomas de Poynings. He had iffue Nicholas Poynings, who was fummoned to fit in parliament as a baron in the 33d year of King Edward III. Michael Poynings had the fame honour in the 42d year of that king : and one Lucas de Poynings fat the fame year in the fame rank. On the division of the estate, Weftenhanger fell to Michael's fhare, whole fon Thomas fat alfo in parliament as a baron in the 6th year of King Henry IV. as alfo did his grandfon Robert de Poynings, who died in the 8th year of King Edward IV. and left Sir Edward Poynings his fon and heir. This gentleman lived here, was a privy counfellor to King Henry VII. knight of the garter, and lord lieutenant of Ireland; and it was by his influence on that nation that the famous statute passed, called Poynings law. He was likewife at the fiege of Terwin with King Henry VIII. and was made knight banneret for his good fervices there; but he dying in the 12th year of that king's reign, without any lawful iffue, his eftate efcheated to the crown; however King Henry VIII. gave this, and fome other parts of it, to his natural fon, Thomas Poynings, afterwards made knight of the Bath at Queen Anne Bolen's coronation; and in the 36th year of King Henry VIII. he fat in parliament as Baron Poynings of Westenhanger. About a year after this he died without iffue; and then this manor returned to the crown again, where it lay till King Edward VI. granted it to John Dudley, earl of Warwick, and afterwards duke of Northumberland;

thumberland; but on his attainder in the first of Queen Mary, it came again to the crown, and was by Queen Elizabeth granted to her kinfman, Sir Thomas Sackville, who not long after fold it to Thomas Smith, Efq; ufually called Cuftomer Smith, who very much improved and augmented the building of the houfe, which had been greatly damaged by fire. From him it defcended to his great-grandfon Philip Smith, vifcount Strangeford, who refided here in Phillipot's time; but at length he fold it to Finch, from whence it went in the fame way into the poffession of Justinian Champneys, Efq; who hath built here a neat fmall houfe out of the remains of the old one; and very august and noble those ruins are, and fhew this feat to have been once a very large and magnificent pile of building, and which fome fancy to have been alfo of very great antiquity; for they will have it to have been erected by Oefce, fon and fucceffor to Hengift king of Kent, and from him to have had the name of Oefcinhanger. But though this be not very improbable (for I know nor where elfe to fix the place of Hengist's refidence in this county) yet we have nothing in hiftory to confirm it; and the buildings here have by no means the face of fo great antiquity, and I believe did not precede the time of the Criolls or Aubervilles, unlefs you would think that by the tower here called Rofamond's, and where the tradition is, that fair mistrefs was kept for fome time, it did belong once to Henry II. and perhaps might be given by him to the Aubervilles; which conjecture will receive fome confirmation from what I obferved here, as I was looking carefully over the venerable ruins of this place, where I met with feveral pieces of excellent carved work in ftone; for I found the left hand of a ftatue well carved in ftone, with the end of a sceptre grasped in it. This I fancied then to have been part of the figure of King Henry II. becaufe I remembered, that in Sandford's Genealogical Hiftory of our Kings, there was a feal of that prince with his fceptre in his left hand, and the ball or mound in his right; a polition fo unufual, that one would almost conclude from it, that King Henry II. was left-handed. This houfe was once moted all round and had

had a draw-bridge, a gate-houfe and portal, whofe arch was large and ftrong, with a portclufe or portcullis, and the walls all embattled and fortified with nine towers; one of which, with the gallery or garret adjoining to it was called, as is abovementioned, Fair Rofamond's Tower, and it was thought fhe was kept here for fome time before fhe was removed to Woodftock. The room they call her prifon, was the long garret, of one hundred and fixty feet in length, which they call her gallery. Within the great gate was a court of one hundred and thirty foot fquare, in the middle of which was once a fountain. Over the door by which you entered the houfe was a ftone figure of St. George on horfeback, and under that were four coats of arms; the royal one, another, a key and crown, held by two angels; and the other two defaced. On the right hand was a pair of free-ftone ftairs eight foot wide, and of twenty steps; this led into a chapel of thirty-three foot long and feventeen foot wide : this was not the church or chapel of St. John, but one of a much later date, being erected there by Sir Edward Poynings, Knight of the Garter, and comptroller of the king's houshold, in the 12th year of King Henry VIII. This appears by a French infeription on two ftones, which now lye in Mr. Smith's parlour, in this parish, and which, among other things, were brought out of the ruins of Westenhanger. At each corner of the window of this chapel, was carved curioufly well in ftone, a canopy. There were also pedestals for statues; and over the window flood a flone flatue of St. Anthony, with his pig at his feet, which had a bell hung in one of its ears. At the weft end of the chapel were statues of St. Christopher, and King Herod. The hall was fifty foot long and thirty-two wide, and a mufick gallery in it at one end, and cloifters which led from the other end to the chapel, parlour, &c. There were then in the house one hundred and twenty-fix rooms, and a report was, that there were three hundred and fixty-five windows. In the year 1701, for the lucre of 1000l. which was given for the materials then standing in this house, three quarters of it were pulled VOL. III. down: \mathbf{Y}

Ŝ5

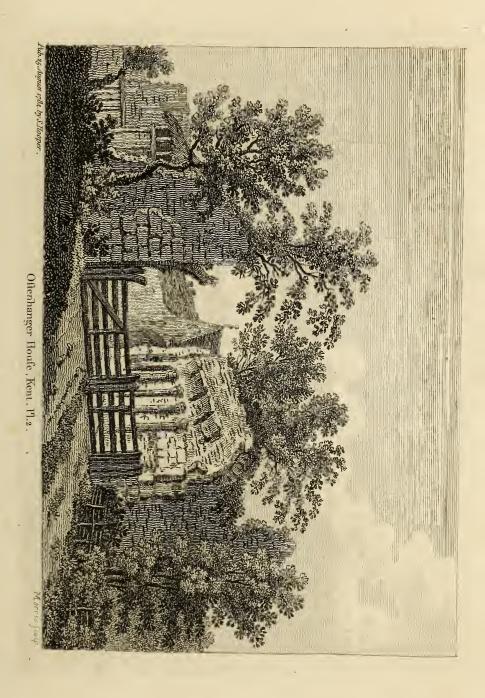
down: and the account above is the condition it was in when that was begun.

PHILLIPOT mentions another part of this eftate of Westenhanger, which coming to Nicholas de Crioll by the heir of Auberville, afterwards went thus: John, fon of this gentleman, (who, by the bye, in the 19th year of King Edward III. had a licence to build and embattle at Westenhager, and to found the chauntry above-mentioned, in St. John's chapel) left it to his fon, Sir Nicholas de Crioll, who died feized of it in the 3d year of King Richard III. from him it descended to Sir Thomas Crioll or Keriell, as they began now to be called; and he was killed in the fecond battle of St. Albans, in the 30th year of King Henry VI. He left no fon, but by one of his daughters and co-heirs it went in marriage to Thomas Fogg, Efq; who, about the end of King Edward IV. fold it to his elder brother, Sir John Fogg, of Repton; and he, about the beginning of King Henry VIII. parted with it the fame way to Sir Edward Poynings, above-mentioned. This view, wherein is shewn Rosamond's Tower, was drawn anno 1773.

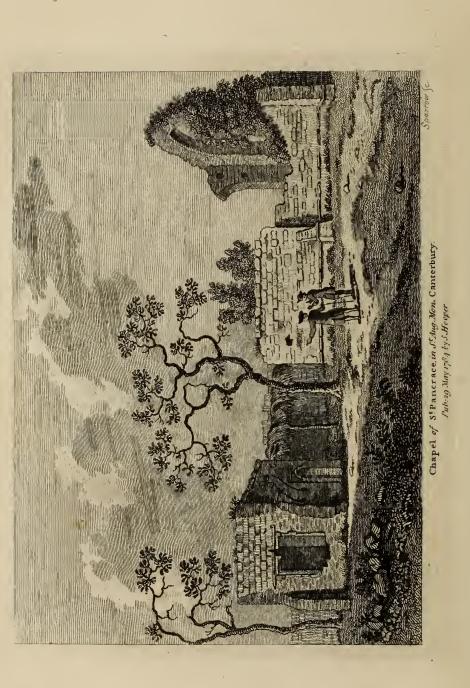
(PLATE IL)

THIS view fhews the great entrance on the north-weft fide, as viewed from the inner court. It feems to have been very noble, and was vaulted over by arches fpringing from fix polygonal pilafters, at prefent only about fix feet high; but as the ground hereabouts has been much raifed, undoubtedly great part of the height of this entrance has been buried.

LITTLE can be added to the account of this house quoted from Harris, in the former plate, except that it was in the hands of King Henry VIII. when Leland wrote his Itinerary. His words are: "Costinhaungre was Creal's lordship, of fum now corrupteley caullid Westenanger. Poyninges a late held it; the king hath it now." That king, in the 32d year of his reign, granted to Sir Thomas Cheyney, Knt. treasurer of his houshold, and warden of the cinque ports, the office of constable of the castle of Saltwood,







Saltwood, and keeper of this capital meffuage or manfion, at Westenhanger, and of the orchards and gardens to the fame belonging, and keeper of his parks there, and of those of Westenhanger. Wages as constable of Saltwood, 91. 2s. 6d. keeper of Westenhanger house, 6d. per diem; and keeper of the parks 4d. per diem.

STRYPE, in his Annals, vol. II. page 314, mentions, "Queen Elizabeth at her own houfe at Westenhanger." By Harris's account, it was fome time in the crown during her reign; but is not mentioned amongst her houses, in the list of them published in Peck's Desiderata Curiosa. It at present belongs to Champneys, Esq; a descendant of Justinian Champneys, and is let for a farm-house.

HERE in the last civil war, divers prisoners were a while confined by the parliamentary general, after the defeat of those of the king's party at Maidstone, June 1, 1648; and among them Sir William Brockman, who was very active in the royal cause. This anecdote, though not mentioned in the histories of those times, was communicated by a gentleman of that family. This view was drawn anno 1773.

THE CHAPEL OF ST. PANCRAS IN ST. AUGUSTINE'S Monastery, Canterbury.

T HE ruins of this little oratory ftand near the fouth-eafternmost part of the Abbey-close. It is commonly supposed to be of great antiquity, but this opinion is controverted by Somner, who gives very good reasons for his doubts.

"THE next thing (fays he is the chapel of St. Pancrace, built (as the private chroniclers make report) before Augustine came, and used by the king, before his conversion to Christianity, for the place of his idol-worship; but after it, the first that Augustine, after he had purged it from the worship of the false, confecrated to the fervice of the true God, and dedicated to St. Pancrace: wherewith the Devil, all enraged, and not brooking his ejection ejection from the place he had fo long enjoyed, the first time that Augustine celebrates mass there, furiously affaults the chappel to overturn it; but having more of will than power to actuate his intended mifchief, all he could do was to leave the enfigns of his malice, the print of his talons [fuch as I have elfewhere feen by ivy growing and eating into old walls, even of ftone] on the fouth porch of the wall of the chapel, where they are visible to this day. Thus Thorn tells the tale; and no better than a tale can I conceive it to be. I will grant that a chapel of that name, of no finall antiquity, there was fometime ftanding, where a good part of her ruins are yet left, built almost wholly of British or Roman brick (infallible remains of antiquity) : that on the walls, outfide of the fouth porch, fuch tokens as the hiftorian will have it to be the marks of the beaft, are visible enough : that of latter time this ftory became vulgarly received. Hamond Beale, to inftance in one for many, anno 1492, gives by his will to the reparation of St. Pancrace his chapel within the precinct of St. Augustine's church-yard, and of the chapel where St. Augustine first celebrated mass in England, annexed to the former 31. 6s. 8d.) But that either this was the place where St. Augustine first faid mass in England (St. Martin's was it, as Bede will tell you) or that the ftory is further true than I have granted, I cannot believe.

To give you my reafons, confult Venerable Bede's Preface to his Ecclefiaftical Hiftory, and you fhall find he there acknowledgeth his intelligence for thefe parts received chiefly from Albinus, the then abbot of St. Augustine's, who with diligence inftructed him in all things that, either by written record or tradition of his elders, had come unto his knowledge any ways memorable. But take his own words. He fays, "The most reverend abbot Albinus, a man skilled in all kind of learning, became above all others, my chief helper in this work : who being inftituted in the church of Canterbury by the venerable and most learned men, Archbishop Theodore of bleffed memore, and Hadrian the abbot, had diligently come to the knowledge ledge of all things which were done by the difciples of the bleffed Pope Gregory, both in the province of Canterbury itfelf, and in the bordering countries alfo, either from the monuments of learning, or from the report of the aged, and transmitted to me, concerning thefe matters, whatfoever feemed worth to be recorded, by Nothelmus, a religious prieft of the church of London, either by writing, or by word of mouth." Thus Bede, Add hereunto, That this was a matter fo remarkable, an occurrence fo much in itfelf, but in refpect of the circumstances of time and place much more memorable: of time; it happening to in the very infancy of the English Saxon church : of place; being fuch as an idol-temple was become, and that newly, a Christian oratory : that than it, there is not a thing more worthy to be kept in memory, in the whole ftory of times; and therefore could not have escaped the one, the intelligencer (Elbine's) knowledge; nor confequently the other, the hiftorian (Bede's) pen. But for all this, look and you shall find, that Bede is fo far from making mention of it, that he remembers not fo much as the chapel. This is much. But let me add yet further : The following chronologers, for the most part monks, all pass it over in deep filence. Could Fame have been (think you) fo fluggifh, or fo confined, that fo famous a matter as this should fall from no Author's pen, till (in comparifon) but yesterday, till Spot's and Thorn's days? The cafe fo franding, let him believe it that can give credit to it for me; and fo I leave it."

IF these reasons are not deemed fufficient, to them may be added, that the shape of the east window of the present chapel is pointed; a circumstance alone sufficient to invalidate its pretensions to very remote antiquity.

MR. BATTELEY, in his additions to Somner, fays, from Thorn and other authorities, That this chapel was built by King Eadbald in honour of the Bleffed Virgin; and that St. Dunftan was wont, at midnight, to vifit this church and chapel, and to fpend much time at his devotions therein; but that this enlargement of Vol. III. Z the the fabric of the church of this monastery did, in process of time, quite fwallow up this chapel.

THIS view, which reprefents the fouth afpect, was drawn anno 1755. The traces of the devil's claws appear on the east fide of the fmall fquare building, formerly the porch of the chapel.

QUEENBOROUGH CASTLE, IN THE ISLE OF SHEPEY.

 T_{HIS} view was taken from an undoubted original drawing made by Hollar, in the collection of the late Mr. Grofe, of Richmond, in Surry. It is fuppofed to be that from which Hollar engraved the fmall view of this caftle, a print extremely rare. On a comparison, it was found perfectly to agree with the traces and foundations of this edifice, now levelled with the ground. Of which Mr. Hafted, in his Hiftory of Kent, gives the following account:

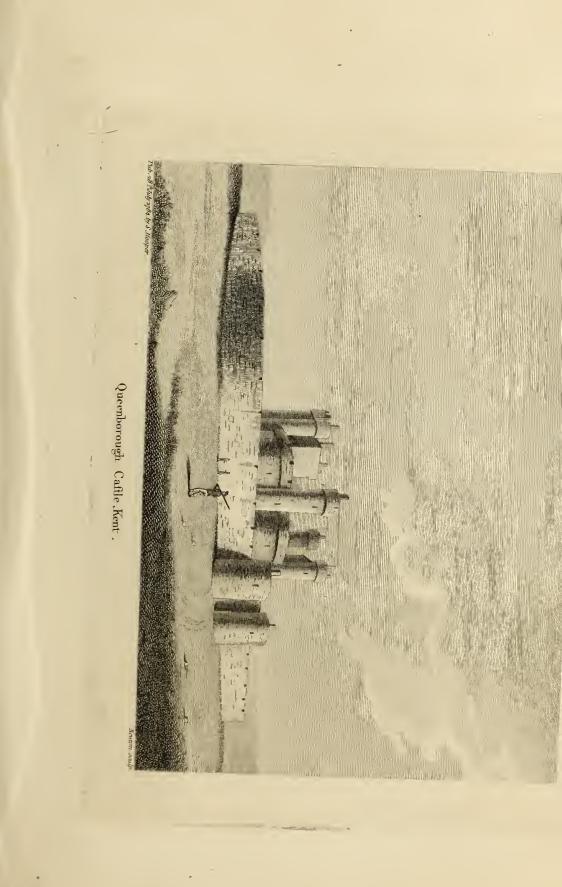
THE parish of Queenborough, which lies the next adjoining fouth westward from that of Minster, on the western shore of this island, was so called in honour of Philippa, Queen to King Edward III.

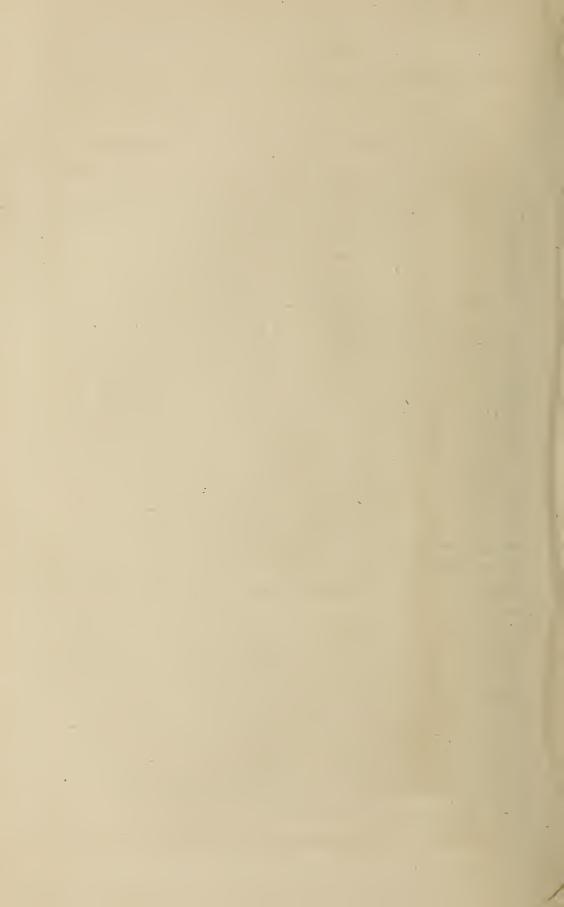
THERE was an ancient caftle here, called the caftle of Shepey, fituate at the weftern mouth of the Swale, formerly, as has been already mentioned, accounted likewife the mouth of the river Thames, which was built for the defence both of the island and the passage on the water, the usual one then being between the main land of the county and this island.

THIS caftle was begun to be new built by King Edward III. about the year 1361, being the 36th of his reign, and was finished about fix years afterwards, being raised, as he himself fays in his letters patent, dated May 10, in his 42d year, for the strength of the realm, and for the refuge of the inhabitants of this island.

THIS was undertaken under the infpection of William of Wickham, the king's chief architect, afterwards Bishop of Winchefter; who, confidering the difficulties arising from the nature of the ground and the lowness of the structure, acquitted himself

in





in this tafk with his ufual skill and abilities, and erected here a large, ftrong and magnificent building, fit equally for the defence of the island and the reception of his royal master. When it was finished, the king paid a visit to it, and remained here fome days, during which time he made this place a free borough in honour of Philippa his queen, naming it from thence Queenborough, and by charter bearing date anno 1366, he created it a corporation, making the townfmen burgefies, and giving them power to choofe yearly a mayor and two bailiffs, who fhould make their oath of allegiance before the conftable of the caftle, and be juffices within the liberties of the corporation, exclusive of all others, and endowing them with cognizance of pleas, with the liberty of two markets weekly, on Mondays and Thurfdays, and two fairs yearly, one on the eve of our lady, and the other on the feast of St. James; and benefiting them with freedom of tholle, and fundry. other bountiful privileges, which might allure men to inhabit this place. Three years after which, as a further favour of it, he appointed a staple of wool at it.

KING HENRY VIII. repaired this caftle in the year 1536, at the time he rebuilt feveral others in these parts, for the defence of the fea coafts; but even then it was become little more than a mansion for the residence of the constable of it, in which situation it continued till the death of King Charles I. in 1648; foon after which, the powers then in being feized on this caftle, among the reft of the poffeffions of the crown, and on the 16th of July following, paffed an ordinance to vest the fame in trustees, that they might be forthwith furveyed and fold, to fupply the necessities of the state; accordingly this castle was surveyed in 1650, when it . was returned, That it confisted of a capital messivage, called Queenborough Caftle, lying within the common, belonging to the town of Queenborough, called Queenborough Marsh, in the parish of Minster, and containing about twelve rooms of one range of buildings below stairs, and of about forty rooms from the first story upwards, being circular and built of stone, with fix towers and certain out-offices thereto belonging; all the roof being

being covered with lead. Within the circumference of the caffle was one little round court, paved with ftone; and in the middle of that, one great well; and without the caffle was one great court furrounding it; both court and caffle being furrounded with a great ftone wall, and the outfide of that moated round: the faid caffle abutting to the highway leading from the town of Queenborough to Eaftchurch, fouth, and it contained three acres, one rood, and eleven perches of land. That the whole was much out of repair, and no ways defensive by the common-wealth, or the island on which it ftood, being built in the time of bows and arrows. That as no platform for the planting of cannon could be erected on it, and it having no command of the fea, although near unto it, they adjudged it not fit to be kept, but demolished, and that the materials were worth, besides the charge of taking down 1,792l. 12s. $o_1^{1}d$.

THE above furvey fufficiently points out the fize and grandeur of this building which was foon after fold, with all its appurtenances, to Mr. John Wilkinfon, who pulled the whole of it down and removed the materials.

THE feite of the caftle remained in his poffession afterwards till the reftoration of King Charles II. anno 1660, when the inheritance of it returned again to the crown, where it has continued ever fince.

THERE are not any of the remains of the caffle or walls to be feen at this time, only the moat continues fill as fuch, and the ancient well in the middle of the fcite, which long remained choaked up: but was, after feveral attempts made to reftore it, anno 1723, opened by order of the commissioners of the Navy. A full account of which was communicated to the Royal Society by Mr. Peter Collifon, and is entered in their transactions.

THE confables of this caftle were men of confiderable rank, as appears by the following lift of them:

ANNO 36 Edw. III. John Foxley was the first constable. ANNO 50 Edw. III. John of Gaunt, Duke of Lancaster.

ANNO

ANNO 8 Rich II. Robert de Vere, Marquis of Dublin and earl of Oxford, attainted anno 11 Rich. II.

ANNO 16 Rich. II. Sir Arnold Savage, Knt. obt. 12 Henry IV. ANNO 20 Rich. II. William le Scroope, fon of the Lord Scroope. ANNO I Hen. IV. William de Watterton.

ANNO 4 Hen. IV. John Cornwall, Baron of Fanhope.

ANNO 10 Hen. IV. Thomas Arundel, archbishop of Canterbury.

ANNO I Hen. V. Gilbert de Umfreville, obt. anno 9, Hen. V.

ANNO 28 Hen. VI. Humphry Stafford, duke of Buckingham, obt. 27 July, anno 38 Hen. VI.

f Edw. IV. John Norwood, Efq.

Anno 1 George, duke of Clarence, obt. 17 Edw. IV. ANNO 1 Rich. III. Thomas Wentworth.

2 Ditto, Christopher Collyns.

(Hen. VII. William Cheyney.

Sir Anthony Browne, Knt. of the garter, Anno i obt. 22 Hen. VII.

ANNO 2 Hen. VIII. Francis Cheney.

ANNO 3 Hen. VIII. Sir Thomas Cheney, Knt. of the garter, &c. obt. anno 1 Elizabeth.

Eliz. Sir Richard Conftable, Knt. Anno i

Sir Edward Hoby, Knt.

TEMP. Jac. 1. Philip, earl of Pembroke and Montgomery, the last constable of this castle.

In the reign of Queen Elizabeth, the annual fee of the keeper of this caftle was 29l. 2s. 6d.

FROM a book containing the grants of the 1ft and 2d of Richard III. preferved among the Harleian MSS. in the British Museum, and marked No. 433, there is an entry of a warrant for timber to be delivered to Christopher Colyns, for certain reparations at the caffle of Quenesburghe; and, in another place in the fame book, is a commission empowering him to take masons, stones, &c. neceffary for the works in the faid caftle, whence it is evident that castle was then repaired.

VOL. III.

GUN-

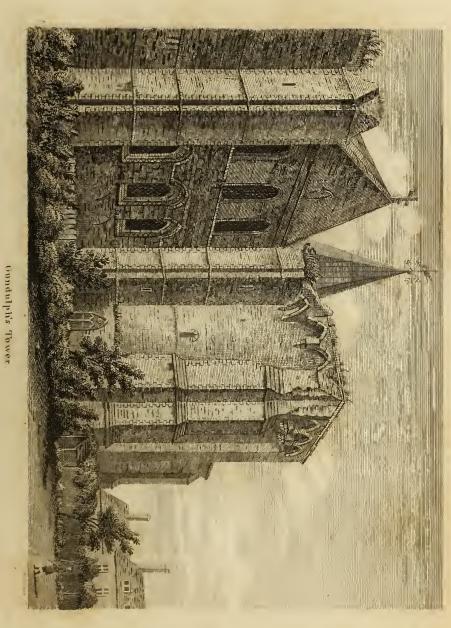
GUNDULPH'S TOWER, ROCHESTER.

T HIS tower, which ftands on the north fide of the cathedral church of Rochefter, is generally fuppofed to have been built by the bifhop whofe name it bears, as a place of fecurity for the treafure and archives of that church and fee. Some fuppofe it to have been intended for a bell tower, and others for an ecclefiaftical prifon, but whatever might be its deftination, its machicolations, its loop-hole windows, and the thicknefs of its walls fhew that ftrength and defence were confidered as neceffary.

THIS tower was originally in height about fixty feet, four or five of which have either fallen, or been taken down, its walls are fix feet thick and contain within them an area of about twenty feet fquare, it was divided into five floors or flories of unequal height, and had a communication with the upper part of the church by means of an arch or bridge, the fleps of which are ftill vifible. The common report is, that this was the only entrance into it; but on examination there were two other doors, one on the north fide, at the bafe of the tower, and another on the third flory. From diverfe circumftances in the church, there are fome grounds to fuppofe this tower was erected after that edifice was completed. This view was drawn anno 1781.

ROCHESTER CASTLE. (PLATE I.)"

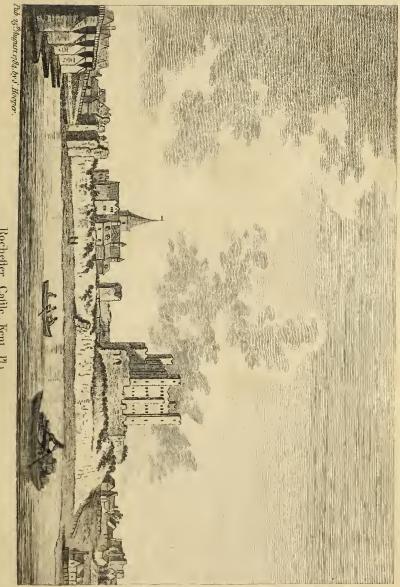
T HIS venerable and majeftic ruin ftands upon an eminence, on the eaftern bank of the river Medway, a fmall diftance fouth of and above the bridge, on or near which fpot, it is faid, ftood a caftle built by the Romans. Kilburne, in his Survey of Kent, has the following account of its origin: "J. Cæfar commanded it to be built (according to the Roman order) to awe the Britons, and the fame was called the caftle of Medway; but time and tempefts bringing the fame entirely to decay, Oefc, or Ufke, king of Kent, about the year 490, caufed Hroff, one of his chief counfellors.



1 14 4 7

Published & May, 1783 By S. Hooper





Rochefter Calile, Kent. Pla.

T VI I 3

with again alout we good a solution of the the second se and a second of the second sec i salto e con .

fellors, and lord of this place, to build a new caftle upon the old foundation, and hereupon it took the name of Hroffe's caftle." As to the first part of this piece of history, which affigns the building of the caftle to J. Cæfar, probabilities are extremely ftrong against it, both on account of the short stay he made in this ifland, and the difficulties and perplexities in which, during that time, he was involved; but that the Britons might erect a fortress here after his feceffion feems very likely, as by its fituation it commanded the passage over the Medway; the importance of which must, at that time, have been well known; the fame reafons make it probable that it was repaired, and perhaps improved, by the Roman legions, who, in the time of Claudius arrived here under the command of A. Plautius. That this was a Roman station seems indubitable, not only from the number of Roman bricks, coins, larchymatories, and other veffels, found in and near the caftle, the course of the Roman way which led erofs the river near this place, but likewife from the testimony of Antoninus in his Itinerary. It is alfo poffible, that this caftle,. falling to ruin, might have been rebuilt by Ufke, king of Kent, as is above related by Kilburne; fince in the year 765, a caftle is mentioned here, in the grant of certain lands given by King Egbert to the church of Rochefter, which are defcribed as lying within the walls of the caftle of Rochefter; and in 855, Ethelwulf, king of the Weft Saxons, gave a houfe and lands to one Dunne, (his minister) the fituation of which is faid to be "meridie castelli Hrobi," supposed to signify to the south of the castle of Rochefter. To thefe it has been indeed objected, that the whole city is by King Offa called a caftle; for in his grant to Bifhop. Waremund, he stiles him " Episcopum castelli quod nominatur" Hroffeceaster ;" and again, that the extent of land mentioned by King Egbert, viz. " Unum viculum cum duobus jugeribus et intra mænia castelli," must fignify the whole city, and not any fort or caftle in the city; likewife, that in the account of fieges before the conquest, no mention is made of the castle, though, in like. cafes, after that event, it is always particularly fpoken of.

THE

THE answers to these objections are, that the title of Bishop of Rochefter caftle, given to Waremund, might perhaps be done as a declaratory acknowledgment of his authority over it, from which, as a royal fortrefs, it might claim exemption; or elfe it might have been given to fome former bishop as a place of fecurity, to which he could retire in cafe of an invation; but being afterwards with-held from the fee, this was perhaps a formal and folemn acknowledgment of the epifcopal right. With refpect to the argument drawn from the extent and fituation of the land mentioned in King Egbert's charter, the former, namely, one little street, and two acres, is nearly the quantity of land inclosed within the prefent walls, and perhaps the former fortifications might have been more extensive; and in all the ancient writings and charters relating to the church of Rochester in Reg. Roff. the wall of the city is diftinguished from those of the caftle; the former is expressed by the word Murus, and the latter generally by Mœnia. Now the land in question is faid to be intra Mænia; and befides, in the grant of Ethelwulf before-mentioned, the houfe and lands are faid to be fouthward of the caftle; and there is also mention of two acres of meadow land, and a right of common in the marshes, probably those by the river fide; all which agrees with the fituation of the prefent caftle. Although these reasons do not seem quite conclusive, yet the general determination is for the ancient existence of the castle; and of this opinion is the ingenious author of the Hiftory of Rochefter, lately published, who fays, "On fumming up these particulars, I must conclude, there was a fortification called a castle "within the city on this fpot, before the conquest, although much lefs ftrong and refpectable than the prefent caftle has been." Bede mentions this caftle, which he ftiles caftellum cantuariorum; and in the year 884, it fuftained a fharp fiege by Hafting, the Dane, who, according to their method of attack, caft upon the fouth fide of it, that high mount now called Bully hill. In this fiege the caftle fuffered confiderably, and afterwards lay a long time defolate and neglected, till, as Kilburne fays, (though he gives

no

no authority for his affertion) it was rebuilt by William the conqueror, who garrifoned it with five hundred foldiers. The pre-. fent remains of this caftle, indeed, confirm this polition, being evidently of Norman construction; the form of the great tower or keep commonly called Gundulph's Tower, being extremely fimilar to that of Dover, as well as to the White Tower in London; and indeed to the keeps of many other caftles built about the time of the conquest. It is probable this was chiefly the work of Odo, bishop of Bayeux, in Normandy, bastard brother to the conqueror, chief jufticiary of England, and earl of Kent, who is faid to have refided in this city. The known turbulency of his temper makes it likely he fhould defire to have a place of ftrength in his cuftody.

ABOUT this time it appears, an exchange of lands paffed between the king and bishop of Rochester, wherein the latter had lands given him at Aylsford, in lieu of a piece of ground in Rochefter, for the king to build a caftle on. "I am inclined to think, fays the author of the Hiftory of Rochefter, that this piece of ground was the two acres within the caftle before-mentioned, given to the church of Rochefter by Egbert, king of Kent: and now again put into the king's hands, that he might rebuild and strengthen the fortifications. This exchange gave rife to the prevailing notion, that Rochefter Caftle ftood in Aylsford parifh."

THIS caftle was, in the beginning of the reign of William Rufus, in the cuftody of the before named Bifhop Odo, having been reftored to him by that king among his other honours and estates, which he had forfeited by his behaviour in the former reign, and for which he had been confined in the caftle of Rouen, in Normandy: but no ties either of blood or gratitude could bind this rebellious prieft; for fhortly after, viz. in the fecond year, he appeared in arms for Robert duke of Normandy, elder brother to Rufus, drew over to his party many of the nobility of England, and fortified against his king and benefactor the very castle with which he had intrusted him. Rufus immediately fet about raising an army to chastise him; but finding recruits to come in but flowly,

Vol. III.

98

flowly, he iffued out a proclamation fignifying, "That whofoever would not be reputed a Niding, fhould repair to the fiege of Rochefter." What was the meaning of this term, has not reached thefe days: undoubtedly it was a word of high reproach; fince to avoid that appellation; foldiers flocked to his ftandard from every quarter, with whofe affiftance he foon reduced the town, and closely, though without much effect, besieged the castle, which was defended fix weeks, and probably would have held out much longer, but for a contagious diftemper which broke out amongst the garrifon, whereupon they offered to capitulate. At first the king, justly exafperated with the ingratitude of their leader, would listen to no terms; but at length, by the mediation of his nobles, he permitted them to march out with their horfes and arms, and to depart the kingdom without forfeiting their estates. Odo was for a while confined in Tunbridge Caftle, but on condition of his quitting the kingdom, was afterwards fet at liberty.

In this fiege the caftle received confiderable damage, which the king obliged Bifhop Gundulph, who was then famous for his skill in architecture to repair; refufing to confirm a grant for the manor of Hadenham, in Buckinghamshire, given to the see of Rochefter by Archbishop Lanfranc, unless Gundulph would expend 601. in repairing the injuries fustained by this fiege, and in other neceffary additions : this perhaps was meant as a fine for the part the bifhop might have taken in the late infurrection; as it appears even this condition was obtained by the friendly interpolition of Robert Fitz Haman, and Henry earl of Warwick. Gundulph, therefore, in obedience to this agreement, greatly repaired the walls, and began the building of the keep, or great fquare tower which still bears his name. It is difputed whether he lived to finish it. Indeed the arguments, though on neither fide very convincing, feem rather ftronger for his not compleating it, than those brought to fupport the contrary opinion.

THE author of the Hiftory of Rochefter uses the following reafons to prove it was not finished by Gundulph: I cannot, however (fays he) think that Gundulph finished this stupendous work,

but

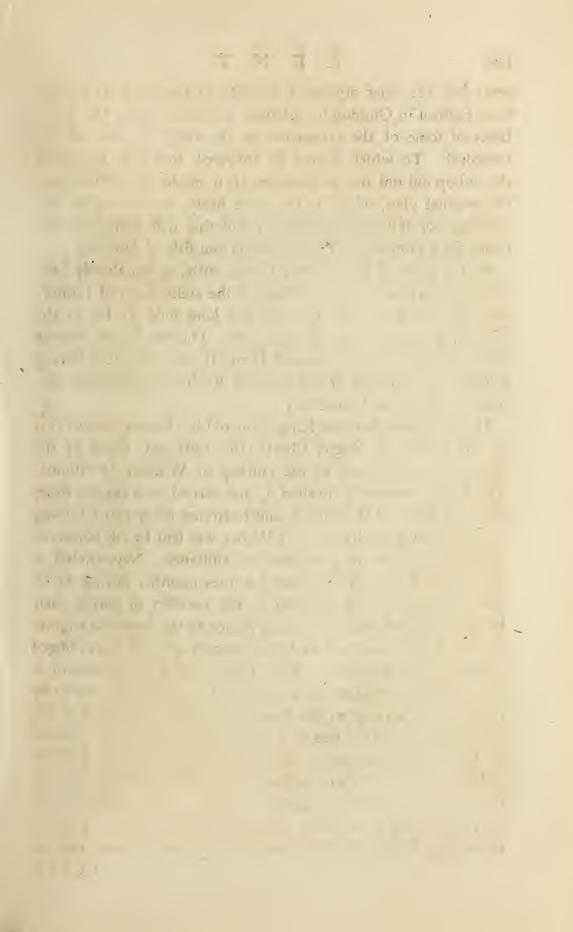
but am rather of opinion, that it was the labour of many years; for in the year 1126, King Henry I. by advice of his council, granted to William Corbyl, then archbishop of Canterbury, and to his fucceffors, the cuftody of this caftle, and the office of caftellan annexed to it, with free liberty to build a tower in it for himfelf; that is, fays Philipot, another tower correspondent to Gundulph's; but I imagine this to be the fame tower, it being too large a work to be completed fo foon as these accounts feem to intimate. The affair of Odo was in the year 1089, Gundulph might have finished the repairs of the castle, and have made some progress in building his tower about the year 1092, by which time it is probable he had expended the greatest part of the stipulated. fum, and could not proceed in his intended project of the tower without a grant of money from the crown; but it does not appear that any fuch aid was given him. It deferves alfo to be remarked, that Henry II. in a charter without date, fays, "I will that the monks of Rochefter, and their men, be freed from all the work of the caftle, et expeditione Archi fue conftructione;" by which it is evident, that the tower was then building. The first year of Henry II. was twenty eight years after the grant made to the Archbishop, with liberty to build a tower, that being in 1126." Vide Regist. Roff. p. 41. Besides these, he likewife urges, that as this was a military building, and a kind of fine fet upon the bifhop, it was not likely he would be over hearty in the work; neither was the fum prefcribed him to expend, by any ways fufficient for fuch an edifice : moreover, he had then on his hands a very expenfive undertaking, being no lefs than the rebuilding of his church and monastery, which alone would call for all his pecuniary abilities, particularly as his income was not great, and even for part of it he was then engaged at law. On the other hand; the first of these arguments, however, seems to prove but little: Permiffion might be given to Archbishop Corbyl to erect another tower fimilar to that built by Gundulph, and yet might have never of been put in execution by him. Neither is the reafon which has induced this author to confider it as the fame tower, at all apparent:

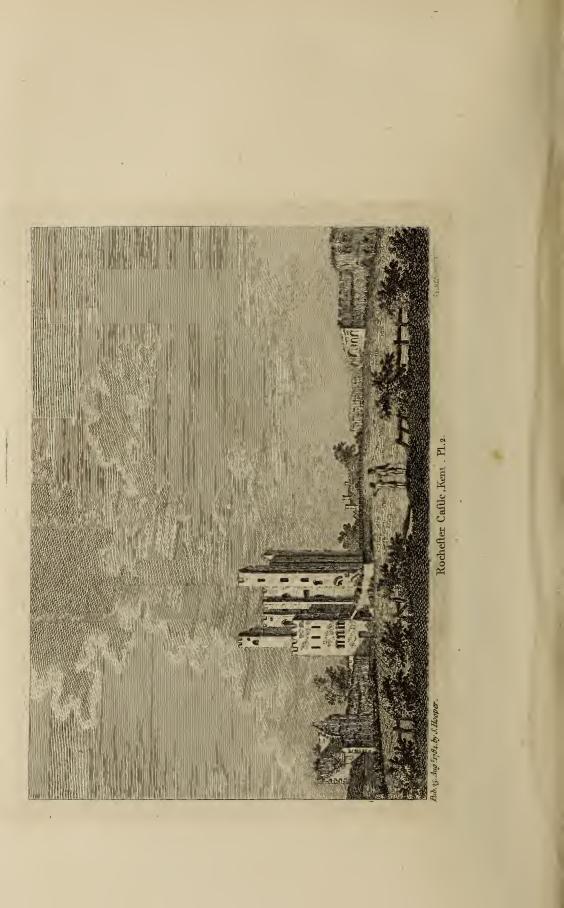
rent; but the chief argument brought in favour of its having been finished in Gundulph's lifetime, is deduced from the similarity of fome of the ornaments on the castle to those of the cathedral. To which it may be answered, that even supposing the bishop did not live to complete it, it might be finished from his original plan, which is the more likely, considering his reputation for skill in architecture; and this will sufficiently account for a famenes in the ornaments and stile of building.

IN the reign of King Henry I. this caftle, as has already been obferved, was put into the cuftody of the archbishops of Canterbury by that king: but they did not long hold it; for in the fucceeding reign, about the year 1163, Thomas Becket, among other complaints he made against Henry II. accused him of having unjustly deprived him of the castle of Rochester, heretofore annexed to the see of Canterbury.

In the difputes between King John and his barons, anno 1215, on the subject of Magna Charta, this castle was feized by the latter, and committed to the cuftody of William de Albinet. The King immediately invefted it, and carried on a regular fiege, breaking down all the bridges, and fortifying the avenues leading to it; fo that when Robert Fitz Walter was fent by the barons to its relief, he could not give them any affiftance. Neverthelefs, it was defended with great vigour for three months, during which time the garrifon was reduced to the necessity of eating their horfes; at length their walls being ruined by the battering engines of the befiegers, and they feeing no prospect of relief, were obliged to furrender at difcretion. King John, fired with refentment at their obstinate refistance, at first refolved to gratify his revenge by putting the garrifon to the fword; but being convinced of the imprudence of fuch a step by some of his courtiers, he confined de Albinet and some others of the principal prisoners in different caftles, but caufed all the foldiers, except the crofs bow men, to be hanged, as a terrible example to others. The caftle was the next year befieged, and eafily taken by Lewis, dauphin of France; the damage fustained in the former fiege not having been repaired. (PLATE

100





(PLATE II.)

HENRY III. fucceeding to the crown, anno 1228, gave the cuftody of this caftle to Hubert de Burg, jufticiary of England-It was afterwards, during the war between that king and his barons, garrifoned and put into the poffeffion of Edward Earl Warren for the king, and anno 1246 unfuccefsfully befieged by the earl of Leicefter. This caftle was given by Henry, to Guy de Rochford, one of his foreign favourites, but he being banifhed, it reverted to the crown; and in the 48th year of his reign, he entrufted it to the care of Wm. St. Clare, whofe ancient feat was at Woodlands, in the parifh of Kingfdown, in this county. He died the fame year in his office of caftellan.

IN the 2d year of Edward I. anno 1274, Robert de Hougham, lord of Hougham, near Dover, died conftable of this caftle, and was fucceeded the next year by Robert de Septuans, from whom the Harfleets of East Kent are descended.

IN 1304 Stephanus de Dene was conftable; he was difplaced for fome illegal taxes levied by him on the lands belonging to the monks of the adjoining monaftery.

In the 15th of Edward II. anno 1322, the caftle was in the cuftody of Henry de Cobham, as appears by a writ of privy feal mentioned in Madox's Hiftory of the Exchequer, whereby he, or in his abfence, his lieutenant was directed fo to provide and keep it, that it fhould not be in danger either from a deficiency of munition, or want of fufficient guarding.

IN 1328, one William Skarlett was conftable of this caftle, who made a diffrain on one Simon Sharftede, for caftle guard rents due for lands in Wateringbury; and the fame year in the rebellion headed by Wat Tyler and Jack Straw, a party of rebels befieged this place, entered it, and took a prifoner out of it by force.

IN 1413, William Kerial, or Croil, died governor of it, after him it was given to Thomas Lord Cobham, who held it till his death in 1472.

Vol. III.

EDWARD

EDWARD VI. who began his reign anno 1461, repaired the walls both of the city and caftle, which feems to have been the last work bestowed on them; from that time the castle was fuffered to moulder away by degrees, fo that in the next century, it became of very little importance; it refted among the manors of the crown, till the time of James I. and in 1610, was by that king granted, with all its fervices annexed, to Sir Anthony Welldone, of Swanfcombe, one of whofe defcendants, Walker Welldone, Efq; fold the timbers of it to one Gimmit, and the stone stairs, and other squared and wrought stone of the windows and arches, to different masons in London; he would likewife have fold the whole materials of the caftle to a paviour, but on an effay made on the east fide, near the postern leading to Bully Hill, the effects of which are feen in a large chafm, the mortar was found fo hard, that the expence of feparating the ftones amounted to more than their value, by which this noble pile efcaped a total demolition. This Walker Welldone dying a batchelor, his eftate came to Mifs Welldone, his fister, who married Mr. Harrison, a goldsmith, in London. They conveyed the manor of Swanfcombe and caftle of Rochefter, to Thomas Blechynden, Efq; from him it came to the late Mr. Child, the banker, whofe fon, Robert Child, Efq; is the prefent proprietor.

MUCH land in this and other counties is held of this caftle; whofe tenure is perfect caftle guard. On St. Andrew's day, old ftile, a banner is hung out at the houfe of the receiver of the rents; and formerly every tenant who did not then difcharge his proper rent, was liable to have it doubled on the return of every tide in the adjacent river, during the time it remained unpaid.

THE prefent ftate of this caftle is thus minutely defcribed in the Hiftory and Antiquities of Rochefter. "This caftle is placed on a fmall eminence near the river Medway, just above Rochefter Bridge, and confequently is in the fouth-west angle of the walls of the city. It is nearly of a quadrangular form, having its fides parallel with the walls of the city. It is about three hundred feet fouare

fquare within the walls, which were feven feet in thicknefs, and twenty feet high, above the prefent ground, with embrafures. Three fides of the caftle were furrounded with a deep broad ditch, which is now nearly filled up: on the other fide runs the Medway. In the angles and fides of the caftle were one round and feveral fquare towers, fome of which are still remaining which were raifed above the walls, and contained lower and upper appartments, with embrafures on the top. The walls of the caftle are built with rough ftones, of very irregular forms, cemented by a composition in which are large quantities of shells, and is now extremely hard. The entrance into this fortrefs is from the fouth east; part of the portal still remains; on each side of this entrance is an angular recefs, with arches in the outer walls, that command the avenues to the bridge of the caftle to the right and left; over the gateway and the receffes was a large tower. From this entrance is an eafy descent into the city, formed on two arches turned over the caffle ditch.

THE descent from the caftle terminated in a street, which, in Reg. Roff. is called a Venellam, and was the grand avenue from the high ftreet to the caftle, which doubtlefs procured it the name of Castie Street; which it appears by a court roll, to have retained fo low at least as 1576. But what chiefly attracts the notice of a fpectator is, the noble tower which frands on the fouth-east angle of this caftle, and is fo lofty as to be feen diffinctly at twenty miles distant. It is quadrangular in its form, having its fides parallel with the walls of the caftle, and its angles nearly correspond with the four cardinal points of the compass. It is about feventy feet square at the base; the outside of the walls are built inclining inward fomewhat from a perpendicular, and are in general twelve feet thick. Adjoining to the east angle of this tower is a fmall one, about two thirds the height of the large tower, and about twenty-eight feet square. The grand entrance was into this fmall tower, by a noble flight of fteps eight fect wide, through an arched gateway about fix feet by ten; this arch, which, as well as all the others in the building, was built of Caen ftone,

is adorned with curious fret work. For the greater fecurity of this entrance, there was a draw-bridge, under which was the common entrance into the lower apartments of the great tower. Thefe lower apartments were two, and must have been dark and gloomy; they are divided by a partition five feet thick, which partition is continued to the top, fo that the rooms were twentyone by forty-fix feet on each floor. In the lower part of the walls are feveral narrow openings, intended for the benefit of light and air; there are alfo arches in the partition wall, by which one room communicated with the other. These apartments feem to have been defigned for ftore rooms. In the partition wall in the centre of the building, is a well two feet nine inches in diameter, neatly wrought in the walls, which well afcends through all the ftories to the top of the tower, and has a communication with every floor. On the north east fide, within the tower, is a fmall arched door-way, through which is a defcent by fteps into a vault under the fmall tower : here feems to have been the prifon and melancholy abode of the ftate criminals, confined in this fortrefs. From the ground floor there is a winding flaircafe in the eaft angle, which afcends to the top of the tower, and communicates with every floor; it is about five feet five inches wide; the cement still retains the impressions of the winding centres on which the arches were turned, but the stairs are much destroyed. The floor of the first story was about thirteen feet from the ground; the holes in the walls where the timbers were laid, diftinctly mark every floor, but at prefent no wood remains in the tower. The joifts were about thirteen inches, by ten inches square, and about thirteen inches apart, but somewhat less in the upper floors, and extended from the outward wall to the partition. In the west angle is another stair cafe, which ascends from this floor to the top of the tower, and communicates with every room. The rooms in the first story were about twenty feet high, and were probably for the accommodation of fervants, &c. The apartment on the north-east fide in the small tower over the prifon, and into which the outward door of the grand entrance opened,

opened, was on this floor, and was about thirteen feet fquare, and neatly wrought; the arches of the doors and windows being adorned with fret work. This room communicated with the large rooms in the great tower, through an arch about fix feet by ten, which was fecured by a portcullis; there being a groove well worked in the main wall, quite through to the next flory. The rooms of this floor alfo communicated with each other, by arches in the partition wall, and there are many holes in the outward walls on every fide for the admiffion of light, and for the annoyance of the enemy. In the north angle is a fmall neat room, with a fire place in it, and was doubtlefs the apartment of fome of the officers of the fortrefs. In the fouth-eaft fide is a fmall door moft probably for fuch as were not admitted at the grand entrance; the wall within this door is peculiarly conftructed for its fecurity.

FROM hence you afcend to the fecond ftory, or third floor, on which were the apartments of ftate; and here the workman has shewn his greatest skill. These rooms were about thirty-two feet high, and feparated by three columns, forming four grand arches curioufly ornamented; the columns are about eighteen feet in height and four in diameter. There are fire places to the rooms, having femicircular chimney places; the arches of which in the principal rooms are ornamented in the fame tafte with the arches before-mentioned. The fmoke was not conveyed through funnels afcending to the top of the tower, but through fmall holes left for that purpose in the outer wall near to each fire place. About midway, as you afcend to the next floor, there is a narrow arched paffage or gallery in the main wall, quite round the tower. The upper or fourth floor was about fixteen feet high : the roof is now entirely gone, but the ftone gutters which conveyed the water from it, through the wall to the outfide, are very entire. From the upper floor, the stair cafe rifes ten feet higher to the top of the great tower, which is above ninety-three feet from the ground, round which is a battlement feven feet high with embrafures. At each angle is a tower, about twelve feet fquare, with VOL. III. D d floors

floors and battlements above them; the whole height of these towers is about one hundred and twenty feet from the ground.* From this elevation, there is a pleafing profpect of the furrounding country; of the city and adjacent towns, with their public building; the barracks and dock-yard at Chatham, the meanders of the Medway, both above and below the bridge, even to its confluence with the Thames, and down into the Swin: on fuch an ancient pile, a ferious mind cannot but reflect on the various changes that have diversified the scene below, on the battles, fieges, pestilences, fires, inundations, storms, &c. which have agitated and fwept away the fucceffive generations who have inhabited the city and adjacent towns, during the feven hundred years which have elapfed fince the first building of this tower. Confidering how long this fabrick has been neglected, I believe there are few buildings in England of equal antiquity fo perfect; nor can I quit this venerable pile without expressing my admiration at the skill and ingenuity of the reverend architect; the nice contrivance throughout every part of the building, both for conveniency and ftrength, must strike the eye of every curious beholder; nor can a perfon who has the leaft tafte in antiquities, or ancient architecture, fpend an hour more agreeably than in furveying this curious fabric.+

FROM a datelefs refeript in Regist. Roff. it appears, that there was a chapel in the castle; but whether in this tower, or in what

* THERE is in the tower of the caftle wall next the bridge a funnel or fpace in the wall, open from the bottom to the top, fuppofed to have been used for the fecret conveyance of necessaries from the river into the caftle.

 \uparrow IN the fouth-east and south-west fides of the great tower are feveral fiftures very differnable, from the top to near the bottom; where these fiftures are, there appears a junction of more modern work, particularly in the inner fide of the south-east wall. The facing and coin stones of the arches in this fouth or round tower, are not of the Caen stone, which is used in all the other arches in this building, but of the fire stone, the produce of this kingdom; from these and other appearances, sufficiently obvious to a curious eye, it will appear evident, that this part of the building is not of equal antiquity with the rest, but was probably rebuilt after the damages the castle had sufficient by the fieges in the reign of K. John.

THIS is, I think, fomewhat confirmed by an order made the 10th of Henry III. (viz. in 1225, about ten years after King John besieged it) to the sheriff of Kent, to finish the great tower in Rochester Castle.

other

•



Hallishil the 26 to Doumber 1783 by S. Hooper

other part, I cannot determine. It was named the King's Chapel, and the ministers that officiated in it were called king's chaplains; their flipend was 50s. a year.

THESE two views were drawn anno 1759. The first shews the castle, the cathedral, and part of the bridge, as seen from the opposite fide of the river; the latter is the land fide, as viewed from the north-east.

THE TEMPLE OR MANSION OF THE KNIGHTS TEMPLARS, AT STROUD.

KING Henry II. having granted to the knights templars the manor of Stroud, with the hundred of Shamell, they erected a manfion in the fouthern part of the parish near the banks of the river Medway, from which the manor has ever fince been called the Temple Manor.

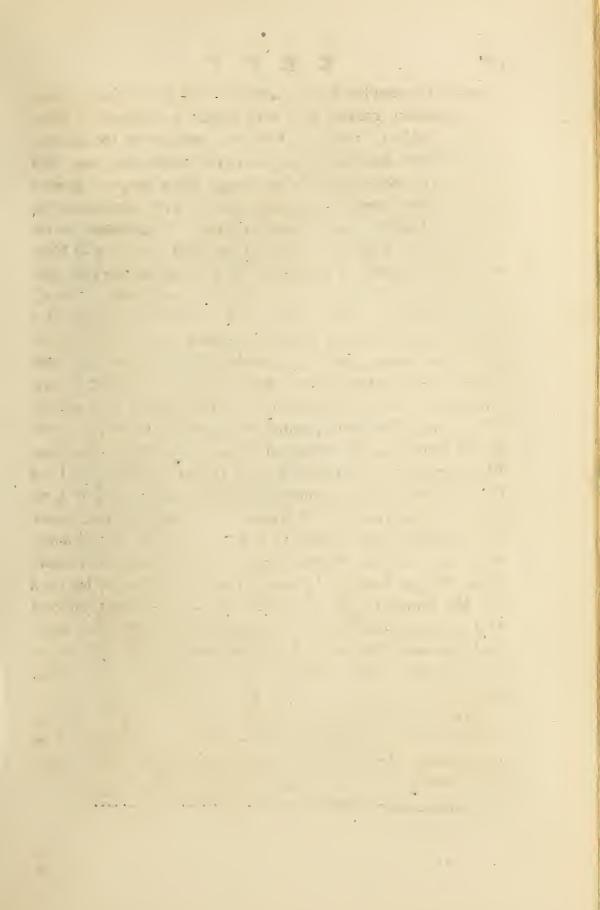
THIS gift was confirmed to them by King John and alfo by King Henry III. in the 2d year of his reign, but in the beginning of the reign of King Edward II. the great wealth and power of this community, exciting the envy of the other orders and the avarice of diverfe great men, they were accufed of a variety of crimes, which were not however proved againft them; they were neverthelefs, Tanner fays, at the inftigation of the king of France, imprifoned, their goods and eftates confifcated, and in the 6th year of that king, anno 1312, the whole order diffolved. Their eftates were by Pope Clement V. granted to the knights hofpitallers, which grant was confirmed by the king, November 28, 1313, who ordered poffeffion to be delivered to them, faving his own and his fubjects rights, under which exception feveral manors and eftates were granted away, and with-held from them.

POPE JOHN XXII. anno 1322, having confirmed the donation of his predeceffor Clement to these knights, and in a bull anathemized all those, as well ecclesiaftics as laymen, who against right kept possession of their lands, probably occasioned the act of parliament which passed the next year, wherein it was stated, that the estatesestates of the templars having been given for pious uses, the king and parliament granted that they should be affigned to other religious perfons, thereby to fulfil the intention of the donors; and they were accordingly granted to the hofpitallers, who held them till the 18th year of the fame reign, when the prior granted the fee of this manor to the king, who by writ commanded the fheriff of Kent to take it into his hands. It remained in the crown till the reign of Edward III. who first granted it to Mary de St. Paul countefs of Pembroke for life, and in the 12th year of his reign, to her and her heirs for ever, to be held by the accuftomed fervices. This lady at first intended to have built a religious house here, but altering her mind, she in the 18th year of the fame reign, gave it to a monastery she had lately founded at Denny in Cambridgeshire, where it remained till the general diffolution, when it was furrendered to King Henry VIII. who in the 32d year of his reign granted diverse possessions of that house, among which was the manor of Stroud, to Edward Elrington, Efq; who the fame year fold it to Sir George Brooke, Knt. Lord Cobham and his heirs, whole grandfon in the 1st year of King James I. being convicted of treason, it escheated to the crown, and was foon after granted to Robert Cecil, earl of Salifbury, whofe fon and heir William earl of Salifbury, fold it to Bernard Hyde, Efg; of London, by whom it was bequeathed to his third fon Mr. John Hyde, he in the reign of King Charles I. disposed of it to James Stuart duke of Richmond, who shortly after alienated it to _____ Blague of Rochefter, one of whofe defcendants fold it to Mr. John Whitaker, who in 1780 was in possession thereof.

VERY little remains of the ancient manfion, except a fpacious cellar, vaulted with chalk, and ftone groins; the walls were of an extraordinary thicknefs. The greatest part of the present building, from its stile cannot be older than Elizabeth or James I. it is now a farm-house. This view was drawn anno 1759.

108

SALT-





KENT.

SALTWOOD CASTLE, KENT.

THIS caftle stands near the fouth fide of the county, about a mile to the north-west of Hythe. Harris, in his History of Kent, gives the following account of it : "The learned Dr. Gale judges this caftle to have been built in the Romans time; and faith, he found in an old manuscript, that the town of Hythe did once belong to it; and perhaps it was built, when Hythe first became a port, for its defence, and that of the adjoining fea-coaft, against the piratical attempts of the Saxons. The doctor faith alfo, that feveral Roman Antiquities have been found at Newington, an adjacent village. And Doctor Plott, in his manufcript about the Roman ways in this county, observed a paved way, made after the Roman manner all the way up the hill; not only to the caftle, for that poffibly faith he, might be done by fome archbishop for their own convenience, but a mile further on towards the ftone ftreet way. And I think it probable enough, that after the Romans had, by the inundation of the fea, loft their port at Stutfall, West Hythe, and Bottolph's Bridge, and did at last remove to the prfent Hythe, they made that caufey to accommodate the way to Durovernam, or Canterbury. Dr. Plott faith alfo, that an anchor was plowed up at Saltwood Caftle, in the valley, which feems to indicate, that the fea once covered that place, and made a harbour near this castle. Kilburn faith, this castle was built by Oefc, or Ufk, fon of Hengift, King of Kent, which perhaps was only a repair, or an enlargement of the old one built before by the Romans; as was also what was done to it by Henry of Effex, Baron Raleigh, and for a time lord warden of the ports, who held it of the archbishop of Canterbury in King Henry the Second's time. But being accufed of treafon by Robert de Montfort, for cowardly deferting the King's standard at a battle in Wales; and being vanquished by him in fingle combat, which he demanded in his own vindication, and left for dead upon the fpot, King Henry II. feized upon the caftle, and kept it

VOL. III.

it in his poffeffion all his reign, as did King Richard I. after him; but King John in his 1ft year reftored it to the archbishop, to whose fee it had been given at first by Halden, A. D. 1036, a great man in the Saxon times. In King Henry the Second's time it was accounted an honour, and had feveral places held of it, as appears from a passage in Matt. Paris, and cited by Lambard; wherein he faith, King Henry II. restored to Thomas Becket (on their accommodation) all his goods and posses for an ordered a meeting of the knights and eminent men holding of the honour of Saltwood, to enquire into the archbishop's rights and fees, in order to his being put in possess.

ARCHBISHOP COURTNEY built very much here, beautifying and enlarging it; and either he, which is most probable, or some of his predeceffors, enclofed a park about it, and made it an ufual place of his refidence. And Lambard tells a pleafant ftory of the pride and loftiness of this great prelate, which was transacted here. Some poor men of his manor of Wingham, having carried him fome ftraw or hay, nor decently in carts, as ought to be done to an archbishop, but flovenly in facks on their horses backs; he fummoned them to this caftle of Saltwood, and after having rated them foundly with proper efforts of wrath, he bound them by oath to obey him, and then enjoined them for penance, that they fhould all march in procession, bareheaded and barelegged, with each one a fack of straw on his back, fo open at the mouth that the ftraw might appear, to difgrace them for their difrespect. It continued part of the archiepiscopal revenue till the 29th of King Henry VIII. but then Thomas Cranmer exchanged it with that prince for other lands. And King Edward VI. in his first year, granted it to John earl of Warwick, and Joan his wife; but fomehow coming to the crown again, that king, in his fourth year, granted it to Edward Lord Clinton; and in the last year of his reign, confirmed it to him, together with the Bailywick of Hythe. But not long after, he fold Saltwood to Mr. Thomas Broudnax, who parted with it the fame way to Knatchbull. And he in the 18th

110

18th of Queen Elizabeth, alienated it to Crifpe, who fold it again to another Knatchbull. And Mr. Reginald Knatchbull, in the 31ft of Queen Elizabeth, fold to William Gibbons, from whom in two years time it went the fame way to Sir Norton Knatchbull. And he in four years after demifed it to Robert Cranmer, Efq; by whofe daughter and heir, Ann Cranmer, it paffed in marriage to Sir Arthur Harris, of Crixey, in Effex. And his fon, Sir Cranmer Harris, alienated it to Sir William Boteler, father to Sir Oliver Boteler, the poffeffor in Phillipot's time. And his fon, Sir Philip Boteler, A. D. 1712, fold it to Brooke Bridges, Efq; fen. together with the Grange farm, and feveral other lands." It is now the property of Sir Brooke Bridges, Baronet.

To the above may be added, that Henry VIII. in the 32d year of his reign, granted the office of conftable of this caftle to Sir Thomas Cheiney, Knt. treafurer of the houfhold, and warden of the cinque ports, with an allowance of 9l. 2s. 6d. per annum. Kilburn fays, that "April 6th, 1580, (by reafon of an earthquake then happening) part of the caftle fell down."

ON examining these ruins, notwithstanding the respectable authorities quoted by Harris, every stone of them evidently appears to have been laid by the Normans: possibly a fort might have stone of the runner of the Romans and Saxons, on the store of which the present building was perhaps erected.

DR. STUKELY in his Itin. Curiof. Iter, 5. p. 131. thus defcribes this place, "I vifited Saltwood Caftle in hopes to find fomething Roman, as is reported, it is a very ftrong feat of the archbifhops, the outer wall has towers and battlements, and a deep ditch, within and one fide ftands the main body of the place, two great and high towers at the gate of this, over which are the founder's arms, Archbifhop Courtney, in two effoutcheons, the first impaled with those of the fee, the other plain, a label over three plates. This inner work has a ftronger and higher wall, with a broad embattled parapet at the top; within is a court, but the lodgings are all demolifhed; the floor of the ruinous chapel is ftrongly ftrongly vaulted : in the middle of the court is a large fquare well, which is the only thing I faw that looked like Roman. It is faid that hereabouts anchors are dug up, which if true is not owing to the feas coming to high, as the vulgar think, for that is impoffible, but to an iron forge of the Romans, conveniently placed where to much wood grows to near the fea and to many ports, they fay too that Roman coins are found at Newington, not far off." This drawing was made anno 1773.

UPNOR CASTLE.

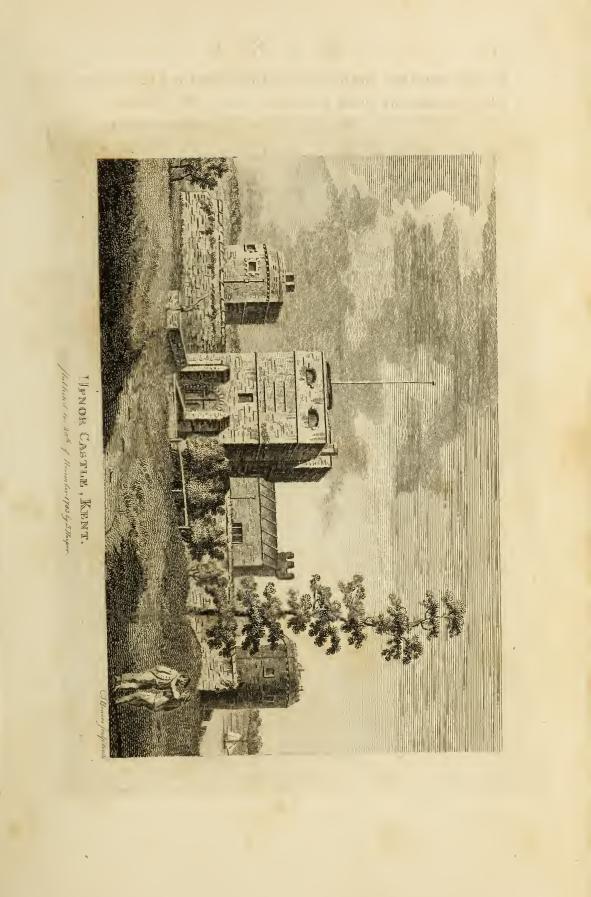
THIS caftle ftands on the western bank of the river Medway, a fmall diftance below Chatham Dock, which is fituated on the opposite shore.

UPNOR Caftle was according to Kilburne, built by Queen Elizabeth, in the 3d year of her reign, for the defence of the river; it is chiefly of ftone, its external figure a parallelogram, much longer than broad, the longeft fide facing the water; it has two towers at its extremities, the fouthermost is appropriated for the refidence of the Governor; the entrance is in the center of the weft fide.

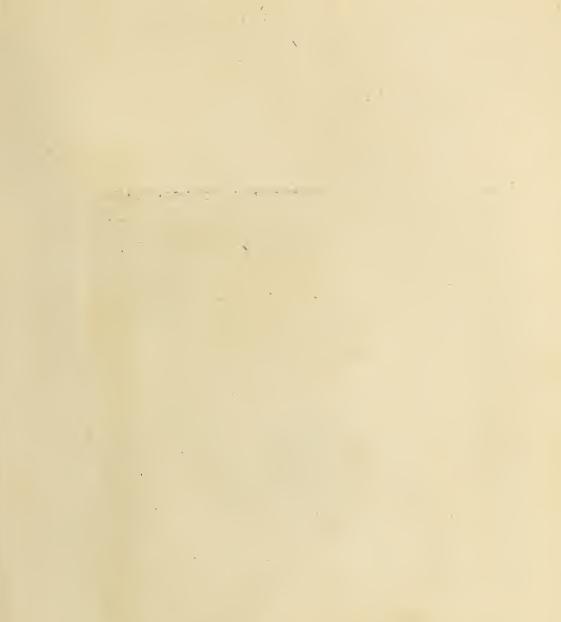
On the eaft fide next the water, are the remains of fome frome walls, which feem to have formed a falient angle like a modern ravelin; here probably was a platform and battery, this is now covered by high pallifadoes, with a crane for fhipping powder.

As a fort, this caftle was never of much confequence, efpecially as it was very injudicioufly placed, it has therefore very properly been converted into a powder magazine.

THE eftablishment, according to Mr. Hasted, is a governor, ftore-keeper, clerk of the cheque, a master gunner, and twelve other gunners; formerly all the forts between this castle and Sheerness, were subordinate to it, and were under the command of its governor. In the military establishment for the year 1659, the governor's pay was only 5s. per diem, the remainder of the garrison







-



garrifon confifted of a gunner, a fervant, two corporals, one drum, and thirty foldiers, with an allowance of 8d. per diem for fire and candle.

ON the top of the bank, a fmall diftance fouth-weft of the caftle, is a modern built barrack capable of holding a company, where there is generally a fubaltern's party of invalids, but when there is a camp on the opposite fhore, or foldiers in the barracks at Chatham, this duty is done by a detachment from thence; the gunners are alfo lodged here; the ftore-keeper has a good houfe and garden clofe behind the caftle. The prefent governor is Major William Browne, whofe falary is 10s. per diem.

THE following gentlemen appear to have been governors of this caftle at the times specified.

ANNO 1684. Robert Minors, Efq; governor and captain.

- 1703. Colonel Rous.
- 1735. Lieutenant Colonel John Guife.
- 1770. Major General Deane.
- 1775. Lieutenant General James Murray.
- 1782. Major William Browne.

THIS view shews the west or land side of the castle, and was drawn anno 1757.

THE WEST GATE OF CANTERBURY.

THIS view reprefents the west gate of the city of Canterbury, the church of Holy Cross, West Gate, the river Stour, and part of the city wall, with one of its towers. It was drawn in the year 1749.

THE weft gate was built by Archbishop Simon Sudbury, in the time of King Richard II. on the fite of a former gate, mentioned shortly after the conquest, by Edmerus, the monk of Canterbury. It now is, and has been ever fince its erection, the common gaol of this city, as well for debtors as malefactors.

OVER the ancient gate, ftood a church called the Holy Crofs of Weft Gate, which belonged to the priory of St. Gregory; but Vol. III. F f being being taken down with the gate, the prefent church retaining the name, was built in its stead, about the year 1381.

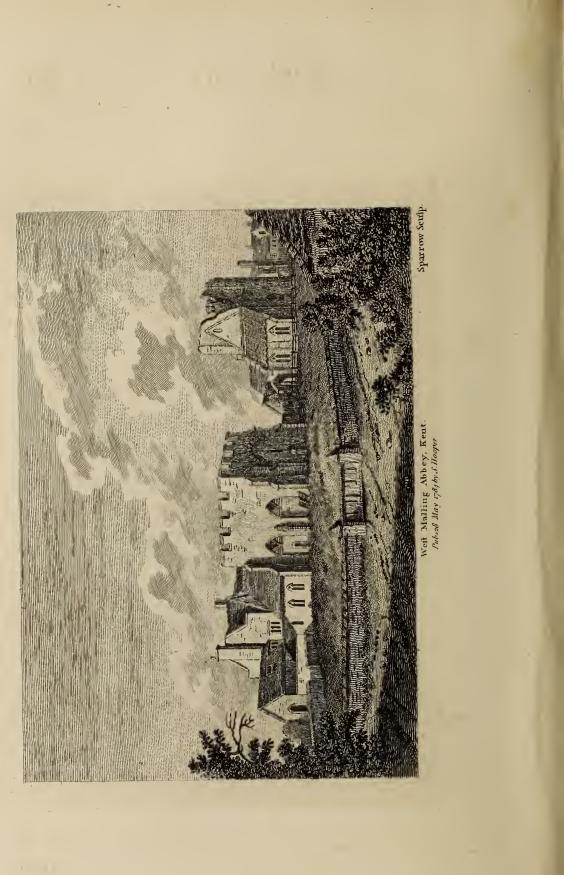
THE wall of this city is of great antiquity, as appears from the arches of Roman brick, at Ridingate, and the Caftle-yard: its exact age is not however known; but that the city was walled before the Norman conqueft, is evident from the charter of King Ethelbert, which defcribes the lands granted for building the monaftery of St. Augustine, as lying under the east wall of the city of Canterbury. This is farther proved by the testimony of Roger Hoveden; who relating the cruelties used by the Danes, when they took and plundered that place, anno 1011, fays, they killed many of the inhabitants, by casting them headlong from the wall of the city.

THIS wall was defended by twenty-one towers, and furrounded by a ditch, originally one hundred and fifty feet broad.

ON December 25, 1647, a difturbance having arifen between the townfmen, and one Page, a diffenter, then mayor, on the fubject of keeping Chriftmas Day, and he being fearful of an infurrection, obtained troops from the committee of the county, who, to punifh the townfmen, threw down part of the city wall, near St. Mildred's Church, and burned the gates. Thefe were afterwards repaired by Archbifhop Juxon, whofe arms, with thofe of the fee, are on the Weft Gate, St. George's Gate, and Bur Gate.

THE mill feen in this view, ftands on the foundation of one mentioned in Domefday Book, as belonging to the archbifhop, but then in the hands of the canons of St. Gregory. It has fince returned to the archbifhoprick, and continues a parcel of its demefnes.

.



KENT.

WEST MALLING ABBEY.

THIS was an abbey for Benedictine nuns, founded, fays Tanner, in the time of William Rufus, by Gundulph, bifhop of Rochefter, as appears by a charter in the Monasticon. Philipot places this foundation in the year 1090, and in Leland's Collectanea it is faid to have happened anno 1106.

To this nunnery was given the manor of Corugerd, by King Henry I. Anfelm, archbifhop of Canterbury, beftowed on it the manor of Little Malling; and Hubert, archbifhop of the fame fee, endowed it with the church of Eaft Malling. Thefe donations were confirmed both by William Rufus, Henry I. John, and Edward III. Diverfe inftruments confirming privileges to this houfe, are to be found in the Registrum Roffenfe, particularly thofe of infangentheof and outfangentheof.

A. D. 1190, temp. Richard I. according to Stowe, both the town of Malling and this nunnery were deftroyed by fire. By whom it was rebuilt does not appear; probably the nuns were affifted by the contributions of pious perfons.

LAMBARD, in his Perambulation of Kent, fpeaking of Malling, fays, "the towne was firft given to Burhricus, the bifhop of Rochefter, by King Edmund, the brother of Athelftane, under the name of Three Plough Lands in Mealinges. About one hundreth and fifty yeeres after which time, Gundulphus, a fucceffour in that fee, as you have read before, having amplified the buildings, and multiplied the number of the monkes in his own cittie, raifed an abbay of women here alfo; which (being dedicate to the name of the Bleffed Virgin) during all his life he governed himfelfe, and lying at the point of death he recommended to the charge of one Avice (a chofen woman) to whom notwithftanding . he would not deliver the paftorall ftaffe, before fhe had promifed canonicall obedience and fidelitie to the fee of Rochefter, and had : protefted by othe, that there fhould neither abaffe nor nonne, be start 116

• from thenceforth received into the house without the confent and privitie of him and his fucceffors.

Now whither this Rus propinguum, and politique provision, were made of a blinde zeale that the man had to advaunce fuperfition, or of a vaine glorie to increase authoritie in his succession, or els of a forefight that the monkes (which were for the most part called monachi, of fole living, by the fame rule that montes haves their name of removing) might have a convenient place to refort unto, and where they might (caute at the leaft) quench the heats kindled of their good cheare and idlenes, God knoweth and I will not judge : but well I wote, that this was a very common practice in Papiftry, for as St. Augustines had Sepulchres: St. Alban's, Sopewell; Shene, Sion: the knights of Rhodes, the nonnes of Clerkenwell; all adjoyning, or fubject to fuch obedience; even fo Sempringham, and fome others of that fort, had bothe male and female within one houfe and wall together, the world being (in the mean while) borne in hand that they were no men but immages, as Phryne faid fometime of Xenocrates."

IF Gundulph himfelf governed this nunnery any confiderable time, as here feems expressed, the foundation must have been earlier than is stated in Leland's Collectanea, as that bishop died March 7, 1107.

THE charter of King Edmund, mentioned by Lambard, which is printed in the Monafticon from the Textus Roffenfis, has a circumftance, that at firft fight may feem fomewhat extraordinary, which is, that amidft the refpectable and reverend names of the king's brother and mother, two archbifhops, feveral bifhops and priefts, and diverfe of the nobility, who witneffed this charter, appears that of Ælfgefu, the king's concubine, who in her fignature thus particularifes her flation, " + Ælfgefu concubina regis affui," It may, to reconcile this to our ideas of propriety, be neceffary to obferve, that concubinage did not then mean what it does at prefent, but was a kind of legal contract, inferior to that of marriage, in ufe when there was confiderable difparity between

the

the parties; the Roman law not fuffering a man to marry a woman greatly beneath him in birth and condition, but allowing fuch woman to be kept as a concubine, provided the man had no wife. Concubines were alfo permitted by feveral popes, and the feventeenth canon of the council of Toledo declares, that he who with a faithful wife, keeps a concubine, is excommunicated; but if the concubine ferved him as a wife, fo that he had only one woman, under the title of concubine, he fhould not be rejected from the communion. This accounts for the name of Ælfgefu being found in fuch company, on fo folemn an occafion; which could not have happened, had the character of concubine been deemed either finful or difhonourable.

THE revenues of this abbey were valued, the 26th of Henry VIII. at 2181. 4s. 2d. ob. per annum Dugdale: 2451. 10s. 2d. ob. Speed. It was diffolved the 29th of October, 1539, being the 30th of Henry VIII. by the furrender of Margaret Vernon, the laft abbefs, and ten of her nuns. Soon after which, viz. on December 7th following, the king affigned the following annual penfions to the abbefs and nuns here, for their natural lives. To Margaret Vernon, abbefs, 40l. To Felix Cocks, Arminal Bere, Margaret Gyles, Joan Randall, Betrice Williams and Rofa Morton, nuns, 3l. 6s. 8d. To Lecetitia Duke, Juliana Whetnall, Joane Hull, Elizabeth Pympe, Agnes Weft, nuns, 2l. 13s. 4d. each.

ANNO 1553, here was paid out of the rents of this late nunnery 101. in annuities and penfions to fix nuns, apparently the fame as mentioned before, but in that fhort time thus difguifed and mifnamed; to Agnes White, Elizabeth Pimpe, Johanna Hall, Joan Randulph, Juliana Wetenhall, and Lettice Buck, 21. 138. 4d. each.

THE fite was granted in exchange to the archbishop of Canter-bury, the 32d of Henry VIII. but in the beginning of the reign ofQueen Elizabeth was refumed, and in the 12th of that queengranted to Henry Cobham, alias Brook, whofe fon, Henry LordCobham, being attainted in 2d year of King James I. the crowngranted it in leafe to Sir —— Fitz James, who fold his intereftVol. III.G g

therein to Sir Robert Bret, by whofe widow it went to Humphry Delind; but the fee-fimple remained in the crown till the 21ft of James I. when it was granted to John Rayney, Efq. This grant was confirmed in the fucceeding reign. It afterwards came into the poffeffion of Sir John Rayney, of whom it was purchafed by Edward Honeywood, Efq; whofe grandfon, Frazer Honeywood, Efq; a banker in London, fucceeding to it, pulled down the old houfe, then occupied by one Segar, a Fellmonger, and with the materials, at a great expence, erected the prefent feat, preferving as much as poffible the ancient Gothic ftile and form. He alfo repaired the out-offices, and made it his refidence: and dying without iffue, devifed it to Sir John Honeywood, Bart. of Elmfted, in this county, and his heirs by his firft lady.

THE following particulars of the prefent state of this abbey were communicated by John Thorpe, Efq; of Bexley, in Kent.

This houfe is most delightfully fituated, being washed by a fine rivulet, which, rifing at the hamlet of St. Leonards, runs by the fide of the abbey, and through the gardens. In the meadows above the gardens large square excavations are still visible; these were formerly the fish-ponds for the supply of the nunnery.

ALTHOUGH the body of the house was pulled down, and rebuilt by Mr. Honeywood, many of the original offices are ftill remaining, particularly an ancient chapel, fome time used as a diffenting meeting-house, but now converted into a dwelling. Other buildings of two stories, at present ferving for stables, hay losts and granaries; but the object most worthy notice, is a handfome tower of the church, whose front is decorated with interfecting arches, and zig zag ornaments similar to those on the west front of Rochester Cathedral, built also by Bishop Gundulf.

FROM the foundations difcovered in levelling the ground, it appears, that this abbey confifted of two courts, or quadrangles, with cloifters, a fpacious hall, and that the church had another tower fimilar to that now ftanding. THE burying place feems to have been on the fouth fide of the church: as, on digging there, great quantities of human bones have been thrown up; as alfo two ftone coffins, with fkeletons in them; the bones were all again interred, but the lids of the coffins were laid down as a pavement for the eaft entrance into the tower. On thefe there are no inferiptions remaining, but they are ornamented with fome circles on the tops, and a right line running down the center, croffed in two or three places with fome foliage. Diverfe rings and other trinkets, as alfo fome pieces of old coin, have been found at different times in clearing away the rubbifh.

OVER a gate-way, at the weft end of the building, is carved in ftone, a heart diftilling drops of blood; and on the other fide, on an antique heater fhield, are thefe arms; ermine, a crofier in bend finifter, on a chief three annulets; probably the arms of one of the bifhops of Rochefter, or fome benefactor. In the fquare court over the door, on the right fide going into the cloifter, are two angels, with fcrolls of fcriptural fentences cut in relievo, in an old character; one has, Benedictus Deus in Domo ejus; the other, Et in omnibus operibus fuis. Over a paffage in the weftern wall, is, in the fame character, . . . R. Merton.

AT fome diffance weft of the abbey, on the left hand going up the town, is a very ancient ftone building, coeval with the abbey, and called the Old Jail. It has narrow windows, and walls of great thicknefs. Tradition fays, this was the prifon belonging to the abbey, that the underground or cellar part was the dungeon, and the upper ftory the prifon for perfons guilty of fmaller offences. At prefent it is ufed for drying and ftowing hops.. This drawing was made anno 1762.

WIN-

WINCHEAP GATE, CANTERBURY.

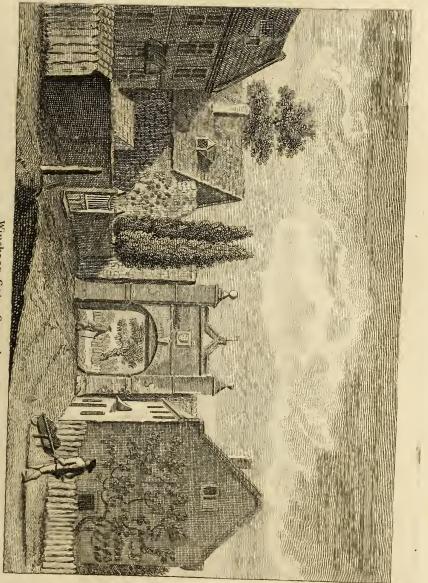
ALTHOUGH this gate was not remarkable either for any particular beauty or antiquity, yet, as it frequently occurs in the history and defcriptions of Canterbury, and has lately been demolished, many perfons will probably be glad to see its appearance here preferved.

THE date of its erection is not known; but both its file and materials speak it not older than the time of Queen Elizabeth, or rather that of King James I.

IT was mostly built with brick, and led from the fuburbs called Wincheap, from whence it takes its name. Over the arch on the outfide was the figure of a heart, enclosing the word, Welcome; and on the infide, in the fame figure, Farewel!—a conceit meant to falute the coming ftranger with a hearty welcome, and to bid the departing traveller a hearty farewel.

THIS gate was pulled down a few years ago in order, as was pretended, to widen the road. At prefent a ruinous gap is left in its place, which, with the other breaches in the walls, give no advantageous imprefion to ftrangers entering the city. This view was drawn anno 1755.





Winche ap Gate, Canterbury, Kent. Pub. 29 May 1704 by C. Hooper





LANCASHIRE

S a maritime county on the north-west coast of the island, on the borders of the Irish Sea. Before the arrival of the Romans it was inhabited by the Brigantes, and during their fovereignty over the ifland, it was included in their province of Maxima Cæfarienfis, which reached from the Humber to the Tyne. During the time of the Saxon Heptarchy it was comprized within the Kingdom of Northumberland, the 5th they established, which began in 547 and ended in 827, having had 31 kings; and in Alfred's division of counties was included in Yorkshire. It is a County Palatine in the Northern Circuit, though it has yet remaining a Court of Chancery. It is in the province of York and diocefe of Chefter. It is bounded on the north by Weftmoreland, fouth by Chefhire, east by Yorkshire, and west by the Irish Sea. It is 70 miles long, 40 broad, and 170 in circumference, of an oblong form, containing 1,150,000 square acres, 1,429 square miles, 241,010 inhabitants, 40,202 houses, divided into 6 hundreds, has 26 market towns, viz. Lancaster, (the county town) Manchester, Preston, Leverpool, Wigan, Newton, Clithero, Blackburn, Bolton, Warrington, Burnley, Bury, Cartmel, Chorley, Colne,

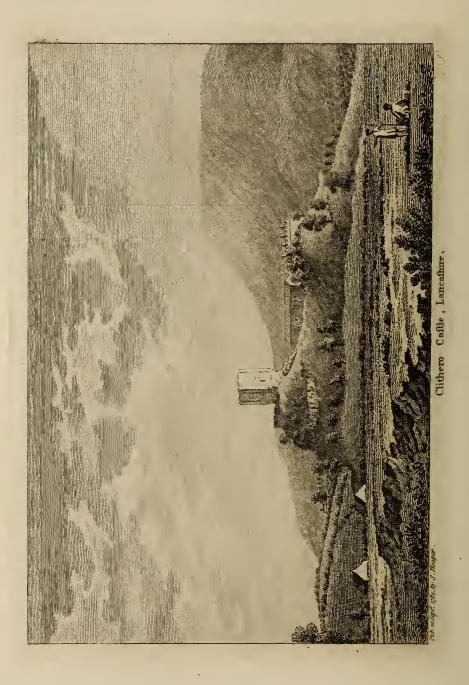
Colne, Dalton, Garftang, Haflingden, Hawkshead, Kirkham, Leigh, Ormskirk, Poulton, Prescot, Rochdale, and Ulverston; with 894 villages, 61 parishes, 12 vicarages, sends 14 Members to Parliament, pays 5 parts of the land-tax, and supplies 800 of the national militia. Its principal rivers are Lun, Usk, Thurston, Fosse, Winster, Wire, Ribble, Roche, Dane, Mersey, Irwell, Calder, Derwent, Medlock, Hodder, Duddon, Fild, Tand, and Weaver. Its product, &cc. is corn, barley, oats, flax, hemp, large oxen, spotted deer, falmon, coals, turs, store, linen and woollen stuffs, and excellent ale. Its principal places are Pendil and Clougho Hills, Cartmel and Fourness Falls, Blackstone Edge, Wulf-Crag, Wharton-Crag and Beacon, Wierdale, Bowland and Simon's-Wood Forests, Winander and Merton Lakes, Chatmos, and feveral others near the fea; Spaw Water near Latham Park, Walney Island, Towley Isles, Old Barrow Isle, Pile Fondray, Lancaster, Preston, Pile, Leven, and Formby Sands, Mullum Castle, and the Burning Well near Wigan.

THE Roman, Saxon, or Danish encampments in this county are at Ribchester and Mancastle near Manchester. There are but 2 Roman Military Ways in this county, which enter from the north, the one from Westmoreland, the other from Yorkshire; the tenth journey of Antoninus goes upon that from Westmoreland, and the second journey upon that from Yorkshire. The tenth comes from Alone in Cumberland (now Whitby Castle) to Galacum in Westmoreland, (now Shap) from thence through Kendal and Burton to Bremetonacum (now Lancaster) which, according to the Itinerary is 27 miles; from Lancaster it proceeds to Coccium (now Ribchester) 20 miles, and then to Mancunium, (now Manchester) 17 miles. A branch goes from Almonbury to Manchester on the fouth. The ridge of hills, that divides this county from Yorkshire, have on each fide a Roman Military Way.

ANTIQUITIES in this COUTY worthy NOTICE.

Anchor Hill near Ribchefter Burfcough Abbey near Ormfkirk Cartmel Priory Clithero Caftle Cockerfand Abbey Fournefs Abbey Gleafton Caftle Holland Caftle Hornby Caftle Lancafter Caftle Latham Church near Ormskirk Manchefter College Old Abbey near Manchefter Ormskirk Church Peel Caftle Thurland Caftle near Hornby Whaley Abbey S. W. of Clithero Winwick Church N. of Warrington A Cavern near Leek, E. of Kirkby Lonsdale





(121)

LANCASHIRE.

CLITHERO CASTLE.

T HIS caftle is fituated on the fummit of a conical infulated crag, or rugged lime ftone rock, which fuddenly rifes from a very fine vale, in which towards the north, at the diffance of half a mile, runs the river Ribble, whofe fource is not far off; and a mile to the fouth, Pendle Hill feems to lift its head above the clouds: it is faid by Dugdale and others to have been built about the year 1178, by Robert de Lacy, lord of the honour of Pontefract, and the fourth defcendant from Ibert, who came over with William the Conqueror. At prefent it exhibits a very different appearance from what it wore, when that drawing was made, from which the Antiquarian Society publifhed a print, in the year 1753.

TIME alone has effected this alteration. The old gate and chapel were demolifhed in the civil wars. Large pieces of the wall, ftrongly cemented, ftill lie on the fide, and at the foot of the rock, probably disjointed, and thrown thither by the force of gunpowder. Nothing but a fquare tower, once the keep, and fome of the bounding walls are remaining, within which his Grace the Duke of Montague has built a handfome embattled houfe, for the habitation of the fteward of the honour, which is one of the moft valuable and extensive royalties in the kingdom.

At the end of the rock ftands the town of Clithero, which, though fmall, is a borough by prefeription, governed by two bailiffs, and fends two members to parliament. It has a market on Monday, and annually three fairs. From the ridge of this rock gufh out a number of fprings of the pureft water.

VOL. III.

THE

THE following particulars refpecting this caftle were communicated by an ingenious correspondent, who requested that his name should not be mentioned.

THE honour of Clithero was the property of the Lacies from the time of William the Conqueror, who in the first year of his reign reduced all Blackburnshire into one lordship, which he gave to Ilbert de Lacy, one of his Norman followers, with the honour of Pontefract, and other possessions in Yorkshire.

DUGDALE appears to have been guilty of an error, in attributing the building of this caftle to Robert Lacy, the laft of the male line of that family, as both the caftle, and a chapel therein is mentioned in a charter by Hugh de la Vall before that time. This De la Vall had, for a fhort time, a grant of the eftate upon a forfeiture, but it was foon reftored to Lacy. That grant was confirmed by Henry I. with the fign or feal of the crofs, many of the bifhops and barons witneffing it in the fame manner.

ANNO 1138, the 3d of King Stephen, when David king of Scots was oppofed by many northern barons, his grand nephew William was difpatched into Yorkshire, to fight the van of the English army, which had advanced to Clitherho, he furprifed and cut them all to pieces, or took them prisoners, and committed great diforders in the country. Historia Rich. Prioris de Haguestald.

THE following account of Clithero caftle is faid to have been written by the late John duke of Montague :

" The honour of Clithero, or lordfhip of Blackburnfhire, was the eftate of the Lacies. When John de Lacy was created earl of Lincoln by Henry III. the honour of Clithero, or lordfhip of Blackburnfhire, became parcel of the earldom of Lincoln.

ALICE, the daughter and heirefs of Henry de Lacy, earl of Lincoln, married Thomas Plantagenet, earl of Lancaster; but she having no children by him, gave all her estate to Henry earl of Lancaster, her husband's brother; upon which King Henry III. created him earl of Lincoln; so that the earldom of Lincoln, of which

122

1 Still SMA

(a) a set of porticul is introgeneric (a) (b) (c) a set of a se

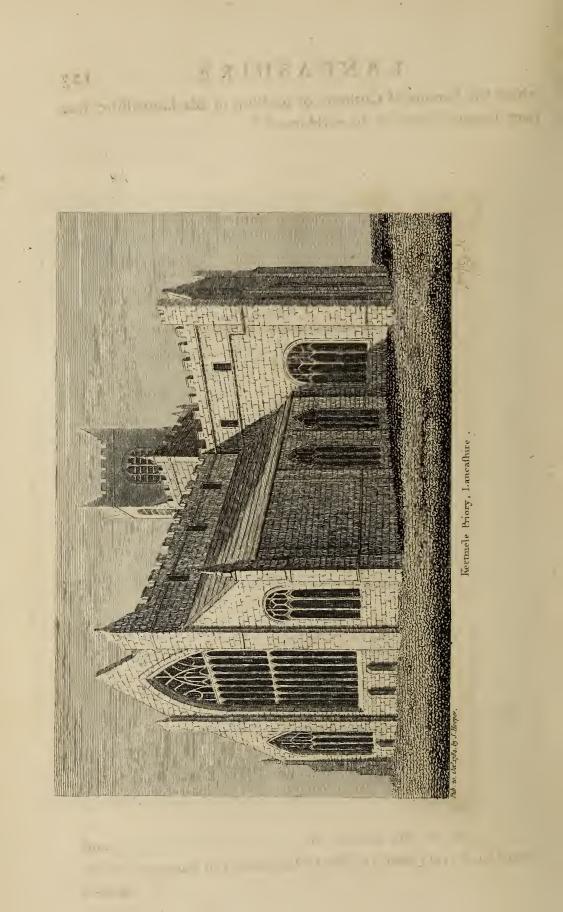
(a) and all Character with the property of the fillen interview.
(a) and (b) there is a transport of the fillent of

and a second significant of the second secon

In the second second

ned and offer all a dealer in a second at the second second at the second second second second second second se

4 . * .



LANCASHIRE.

which the honour of Clithero, or lordfhip of Blackburnfhire, was part, became parcel of the earldom of Lancafter.

HENRY, fon of the afore-named Henry earl of Lancaster, was, by Edward III. created first duke of Lancaster.

HE left one daughter, Blanch, his only child and heir, who married John of Gaunt, who in her right was created duke of Lancaster, and earl of Lincoln; fo that the lands of the earldom of Lincoln, of which the honour of Clithero was part, became parcel of the duchy of Lancaster.

HENRY duke of Lancaster, son of John of Gaunt, became king of England by the name of Henry IV. so that he was king of England, duke of Lancaster, earl of Lincoln, &c. which dukedom and earldom have been in the crown ever since.

THIS honour continued in the crown till the reftoration, when it was granted, by Charles II. to George duke of Albemarle, from whofe family it came to Ralph Earl, afterwards duke of Montagu, and now is in that noble family."

IN an act of refumption, 1ft Henry VII. 1485, there is an exception in favor of Lawrence Leyner and Richard Oroll, the first porter and the second constable of the castle of Cliderow, in co. Lancaster. This view was drawn anno 1772.

KERTMELE, OR CARTMELE PRIORY.

THIS was a priory of regular canons, of the order of St. Auguftine, dedicated to the Virgin Mary, and founded A. D. 1188, by William Marefchal, earl of Pembroke; who by his charter directed that it fhould for ever remain an independent priory; that it fhould never be raifed to the dignity of an abbey; and that upon the death of the prior, the canons fhould prefent to him, or his fucceffor, two of their convent, one of whom he was to nominate to the office of prior. Having fettled thefe and fome other particulars, he concludes in the following manner: "This houfe I have founded for the increase of our holy religion, giving and granting to it every kind of liberty the heart can conceive, or the mouth

LANCASHIRE.

mouth utter; and whofoever shall in any way infringe these their immunities, or injure the faid monastery, may he incur the curse of God, of the Blessed Virgin and all the faints, as well as my particular malediction."

By two different charters these canons were endowed by the above-named founder with all his lands of Kertmele, together with the church and its dependencies; likewise the church of Balifar, with the chapel of Balunadan and its appendages; also the town of Kiros in Ireland, with the advowsfon of its church, and all appurtenances.

ADA de WINTERTHWAITER, Thomas de Keliftal, and Elias, fon of Goditha de Stavely, were benefactors to this houfe. The charters of the founder were confirmed by Edward III. but probably had been called in queftion in the reign of Henry III. for by the rolls of the 7th of that king, cited in Madox's Hiftory of the Exchequer, it appears, that the prior of Cartmele paid a fine of one Palfrey to have his charter of liberties amended.

In the 26th of Henry VIII. this priory was rated at 911. 16s. 3d. per annum; Dugdale, 1241. 2s. 1d. Speed 2121. 11s. 10d. fecond valuation. Here at the diffolution were reckoned ten religious and thirty-eight fervants. The bells, lead, and goods were effimated at 1741. 13s. 9 $\frac{1}{2}$ d. The debts owing by the houfe amounted to 591. 12s. 8d. Anno 1553, here remained in charge 21. in fees. The fite of the monaftery was granted 38th Hen. VIII. to Thomas Holcroft. The church is now converted to parochial ufes; the patron thereof, Sir James Lowther.

MR. PENNANT, in his tour through Scotland, gives the following account of the prefent state of the remains of this convent :

"THREE miles from the fhore is Cartmel, a fmall town, with most irregular streets, lying in a vale, furrounded by high hills. The gateway of the monastery of regular canons of St. Austin, founded in 1188, by William Mareschal, earl of Pembroke, is still standing. But this had long been holy ground, having, about the year 677, been given to St. Cuthbert, by Elfred, king of Northumberland, with all its inhabitants still British. The church is large, and in form of a cross; the length is one hundred and

fifty-

124

LANCASHIRE.

fifty-feven feet; the transfept one hundred and ten; the height fifty-feven. The fteeple is most fingular, the tower being a square within a square; the upper part being fet diagonally within the the lower. The inside of the church is handsome and spacious: the centre supported by four large and fine clustered pillars: the west part more modern that the rest, and the pillars octagonal. The choir beautiful, furrounded with stalls, whose tops and pillars are finely carved with foliage, and with the instruments of the passion above.

ON one fide is the tomb-stone of William de Walton, with a cross on it. He was either first or second prior of this place. The infeription is only, Hic jacet Frater Wilelmus de Walton, Prior de Cartmel.

On the other is a magnificent tomb of a Harrington and his lady, both lie recumbent beneath a fine carved and open work arch, decorated with variety of fuperstitious figures; and on the furbafe are grotesque forms of chaunting monks. He lies with his legs across, a fign that he obtained that privilege by the merits of a pilgrimage. He is faid to have been once of the Harringtons of Wrasholm Tower; his lady a Huddlesson of Millam Castle. It is probable that his are the effigies of Sir John de Harrington, who, in 1305, was fummoned by Edward I. with numbers of other gallant gentlemen, to meet him at Carliss, and attend him on his expedition into Scotland; and was then knighted, along with Prince Edward, with bathing, and other facred ceremonies.

THE monument erected by Christopher Rawlinson, of Cark Hall, in Cartmel, deferves mention, being in memory of his grand-father, father and mother; the last a monk, descended from a Thomas Monk of Devonshire, by Frances Plantagenet, daughter and co-heir of Arthur Viscount Lisle, son of Edward IV. and this Christopher dying without issues the last male by the mother's fide of that great line.

IN a fide chapel is the burial place of the Lowthers, among other monuments is a neat but fmall one of the late Sir William." This view was drawn anno 1772.

VOL. III.

LEI-

LEICESTERSHIRE.

(126)

THE CASTLE OF ASHBY DE LA ZOUCH. (PLATE I.)

ASHBY, stiled de la Zouch from its having formerly belonged to a family of that name, is situated in the hundred of West Gofcote, near the north-west extremity of the county, bordering upon Derbyshire.

THIS manor, after the extinction of the male line of the Zouches, in the 1st of Henry IV. came to Sir Hugh Burnell, Knight of the garter, by marriage with Joice, the heirefs of that family. From him it devolved to James Butler, earl of Ormond and Wiltshire; who being attainted on account of his adherence to the party of Henry VI. it escheated to the crown, and was in the 1st year of Edward IV. granted by that king to Sir William Haftings, in confideration of his great fervices : he was alfo created a baron, chamberlain of the household, captain of Calais, and knight of the garter; and had licence to make a park, and crenellate or fortify feveral of his houfes, amongft which was the building here reprefented. The two ruined towers feen in this view are faid to be of his construction; the other parts are evidently of later date. Of these towers Burton, in his Description of Leicestershire, mentions only one : his words are, speaking of the Lord Haftings, " who built there a large and fair houfe, and one ftone tower of great height, ftrength, and excellent workmanship." This lord was feized at the council board, and within two hours after beheaded in the tower, by the order of Rich. III.

LELAND, in his Itinerary, fays, Lord Haffings obtained the grant of Afhby de la Zouch, partly by a title, and partly by money paid; and in vol. VI. page 114 and 115 relates, that for the building

North PART OF PART Trent OTTINGHAM N SHIRE DARBY SHIRE We/t PART OF Langh PART caton ne Gler RUTLANI WARWICK SH: EI NORTHAMPTON SHIRE SHIRE English Miles Rugby OF PART South

LEICESTERSHIRE

IS an inland county, that was included in the principality of the Caritani before the arrival of the Romans, and during their government of the ifland was comprized in their province of Flavia Cæfarienfis, their third diftrict, which extended from the Thames to the Humber. During the Saxon Heptarchy, this, with 16 other counties, was comprehended in the extensive kingdom of Mercia, the feventh eftablished, which commenced in 582, and ended in 827, under 18 kings. Since the Norman conqueft, England has been divided into circuits, when this was included in the Midland. It is in the province of Canterbury and diocefe of Lincoln, being bounded on the north by Nottinghamshire, south by Northamptonshire, east by Lincolnfhire and Rutlandfhire, and weft by Derbyfhire and Warwickfhire. It is nearly of an eliptical form, and is feparated from Warwickshire by the Watling-Street; it contains 560,640 fquare acres, 695 fquare miles, is 33 miles long, 28 broad, and 100 in circumference; having 18,702 houfes, 112,000 inhabitants, divided into 6 hundreds, 200 parifhes, 81 vicarages, 12 market towns, viz. Leicefter, (the county town) Harboreugh, Melton-Mowbray, Bofworth, Lutterworth, Ashby de la Zouch,

LEICESTERSHIRE.

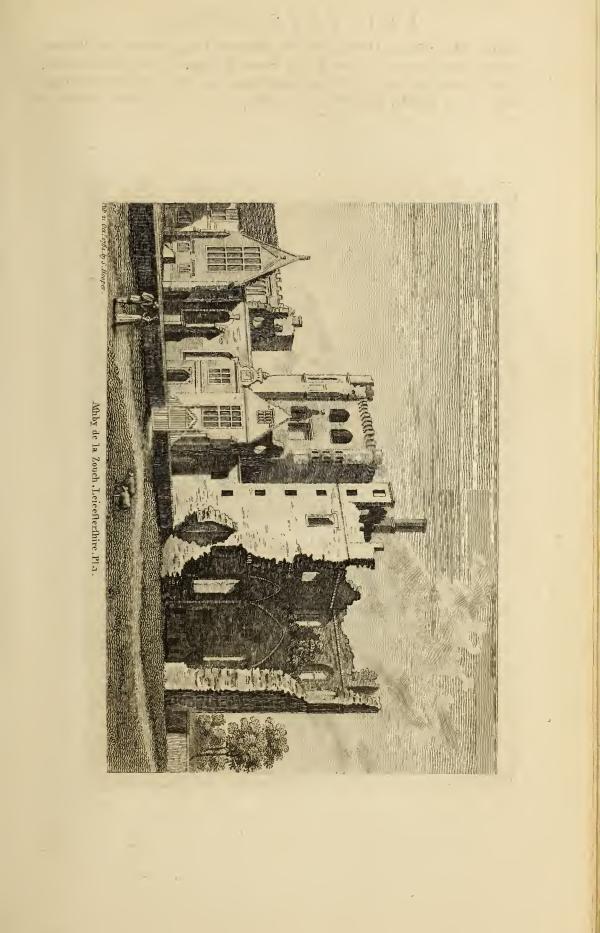
Zouch, Mount-Sorrel, Hallaton, Bilfdon, Hinkley, Loughborough, and Waltham on the Wold; the chief rivers are the Stour, Welland, Wreck, Avon, Anker, Swift, Sence, and the Eye; the most noted places are Mount-Sorrel, Charnwood and Leicester Forests, Dalby Wood, and several Parks, with the vale of Belvoir. It fends 4 Members to Parliament, pays 9 parts of the land-tax, and provides 560 men to the national Militia Its product, &c. is corn, beans, cattle, hogs, fine see, large horfes, rich pastures, long wool, and pit coals. The air is gentle, mild, and temperate. At Segs-hill or Six-hill, 7 miles from Leicester, is a Roman tumuli, the boundary of 6 parishes, on which are their boundary stones or marks. There is a mineral water near Ashby de la Zouch, called Griffydam.

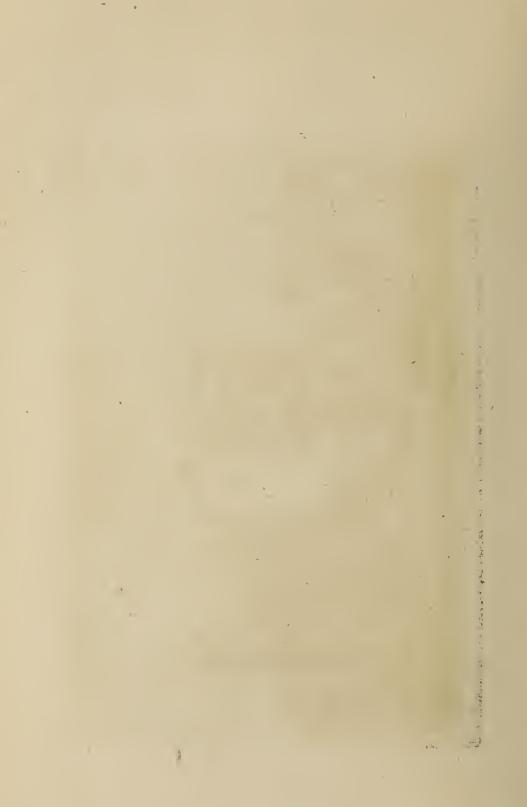
THE only Roman, Saxon, or Danish encampments in this county are, one near Burrow-hill, Erdburrow, and near Higheross, on the borders of Warwickschire.

THE Roman Military Ways in this county are few; Highcrofs is faid to fland on a Vicinal Way, not the Watling-Street, as by many imagined. Near it is a tumulus, called Claudbury-bush, supposed the burial place of one Claudius. The Watling-Street does not enter this county, but the Fofs, which commences at Saltflect, paffes through Lincolnshire, Nottinghamshire, and enters Leicestershire near Burton, in its way from Willoughby in Nottinghamshire, and from thence in a fouth-west direction proceeds to Leicester, (the Vernometo of the Romans, according to fome, but Camden called it Ratæ) and thence to Brinklow, agreeable to the eighth journey of Antoninus, who describes it in the following manner, viz. from Lincoln, (the Lindum of Antoninus) it is 14 miles to Newark (Crococolanum) from thence 14 more to Willoughby, (Margidunum) and 12 more brings you to Leicester, (Vernometum) from whence it is 12 more to Brinklow (Ratis) whence it proceeds to Warwick, through Highcross and Claybrook, (the Bennones of Antoninus, from whence Bensford Bridge, not far from it, is faid to have fome allufion). Hence it croffed the Watling-Street in its way to Chefter, and proceeds to its end in Dorsetshire.

ANTIQUITIES in this COUNTY worthy NOTICE.

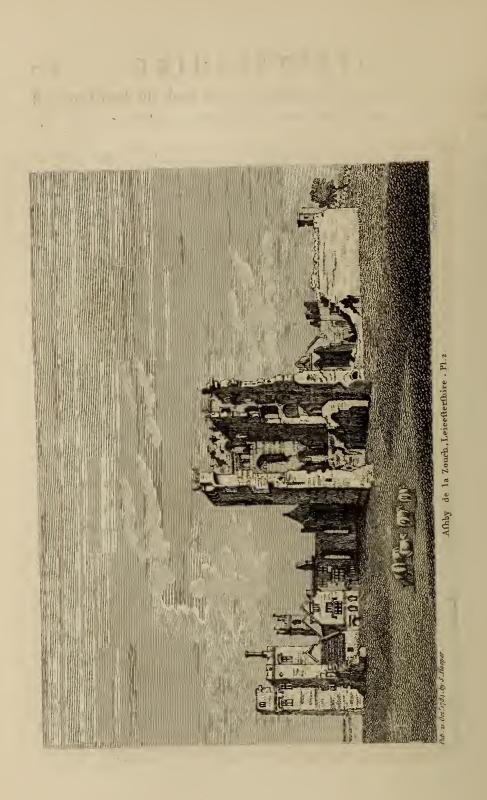
All Saints Church in Leicefter Afhby de la Zouch Palace Belvoir Caftle Bofworth Field Bradgate, N. N. W. of Leicefter Dalby upon the Wolds Donnington Caftle Garenton Park Grace Dieu Nunnery, near Afhby de la Zouche Hugh's Caftle at Hinkley Kirby Billers near Melton Mowbray Laund Abbey, E. of Billidon Lutterworth Pulpit Leicefter Abbey, John of Ghent's Cellar, Hofpital, Crofs, and Jewry Wall Melton Mowbray Church Mount-Sorrel Caftle Olverfton Priory Stokerfton Church near Haladon Swinesford Church Ulverferoft Priory near Mount-Sorrel





·

•



LEICESTERSHIRE.

building or repairing of his caftle here, he took the lead from off Belvoir Caftle, which had been committed to his keeping, the owner Lord Ros having forfeited it by taking part with Henry VI. and alfo that he plundered another feat belonging to the fame lord, called Stoke D'Albanye, and carried part of the materials to his caftle, at Afhby de la Zouch.

IN November 1485, the attainder of this lord was taken off by Henry VII. after the battle of Bofworth Field, and the effates reftored to the family; fince which Afhby de la Zouch has regularly defcended to the prefent earl of Huntingdon, many of whofe anceftors refided here, and are buried in the parochial church, of which he is patron.

AT this caftle King James I. was entertained by the then earl, with his whole court, for many days, during which time dinner was always ferved up by thirty poor knights, with gold chains and velvet gowns.

IN the year 1648 it was demolifhed by order of the parliament, the town having been made a garrifon for the king by Henry, earl of Huntingdon, and his fon created Lord Loughborough. It was called the maiden garrifon, becaufe never taken by the parliamentary forces. This view was drawn anno 1759.

(PLATE II.)

THIS view was taken from a flation directly opposite to that from which plate I. was drawn; whereby the infide of that tower, whose outfide was there shewn, here becomes visible; by its remains it seems to have been once a very magnificent structure, and gives a good idea of the gloomy mansions of our ancient barons. This drawing was made anno 1759.

LINCOLN.

(128)

NEWPORT GATE.

THIS gate is univerfally held to be a Roman building. It is not taken notice of as fuch either by Leland or Camden, though the former mentions it in his enumeration of the gates of Lincoln. Dr. Stukely, fpeaking of it in his Itinerary, thus expresses himfelf; " The northern (gate,) called Newport Gate, is the nobleft remnant of this fort in Britain, as far as I know. Upon the first fight of it I was ftruck with admiration, as well of its noble fimplicity, as that hitherto it fhould not have been taken notice of. 'Tis a vaft femicircle of ftones of very large dimensions, and, by what I could perceive, laid without mortar, connected only by their cuneiform , shape. This magnificent arch is fixteen feet diameter, the stones four feet thick at bottom; from the injuries of time, but worfe of hands, is fomewhat luxated; yet feems to have a joint in the middle, not a key-ftone; on both fides, towards the upper part, are laid horizontal stones of great dimensions, fome ten or twelve feet long, to take off the presiure, very judicioufly adapted. This arch rifes from an impost of large moldings, fome part of which, efpecially on the left hand fide, are still difcoverable. Below, on both fides, was a postern, or foot-passage made of like ftones; but against that on the left is a house built; and when I went down into the cellar I found a chimney fet before it. The ground here in the ftreet has been very much raifed, and the top of the wall is of later workmanship. It is, indeed, a most venerable piece of antiquity, and what a lover of architecture would be hugely delighted withall. They that look upon a gate among the veftiges of the Forum of Nerva at Rome, will think they fee the counter-part of this; but of the two, this has the most grandeur in aspect."

Ат

North PART OF Thumber River Spurit LINCOLN YORK Benby Ge im bye SHIRE SHIRE A Colts alt Auct Il'a GER: Тне 1 lefletty blothory Gum uniby Char MAIN Sugolimeles Littleburg untherpe ART 07 aunflect Weft OCEAN Nor ING = Frellon lberton SHIRE The Wall PART OF Tur lingto. Smifeild PART OF NORFOLK LECESTER Stamford -OF English Miles SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON 6 9 1 CAMBRIDGE South

LINCOLNSHIRE

S a maritime county, on the eaftern coaft of the ifland, included by the antient inhabitants in their principality of Coritani; but after the arrival of the Romans was belonging to the province of Flavia Cæfarienfis. On the eftablishment of the Heptarchy it belonged to the Kingdom of Mercia, the last established, but by far the most extensive, which commenced in 582 and ended in 827, having been governed by 18 kings. At prefent it is in the province of Canterbury, diocefe of its own Bishop, and is included in the Midland Circuit. It is of an oblong form, being bounded on the north by the Humber, which feparates it from Yorkfhire; fouth by Rutlandshire, Northamptonshire, and Cambridgeshire; east by the German Ocean ; and west by Yorkshire, Nottinghamshire, and Leicestershire ; being 70 miles long, 35 broad, and 160 in circumference, containing 1,740,000 acres, or 2162 square miles, divided into 30 hundreds, or wapontakes, having 630 parishes, 256 vicarages, 1556 villages, 243,600 inhabitants, 40,590 houfes, 1 city, Lincoln, and 31 market towns, viz. Stamford, Boflon, Grantham, Gainfby, Gainfborough, Barton, Dunnington, Alford, Binbrooke, Bourne, Burgh, Saltfleet, Louth, Folkingham, Kirton, Burton, Caftor, Crowland, Deeping, Glandford-Bridge, Hol-bech, Horncaftle, Market-Raifin, Sleaford, Spalding, Spilfby, Stanton, Tatter-fhall, Wainfleet and Crowle; its remarkable places are Sunk Ifland, in the Humber, Axholm Ifle, inland; Bofton and Lynn Deeps, Foffe Dykes, Lincoln Heath, Eaf

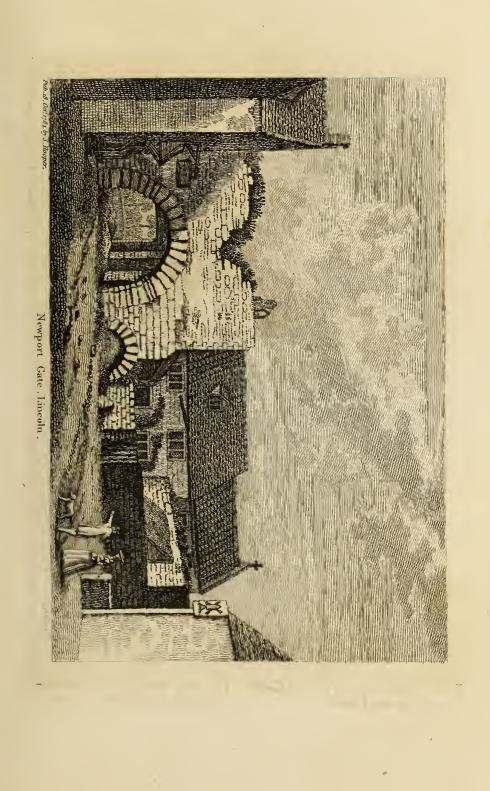
East, West and Holland Fens, Bourne and Walcot Spaws; with the principal rivers, Humber, Trent, Witham, Welland, Ancam, Bane, Nen, Dun, and Idle. Its product, &c. is corn, pastures, large oxen, fine sheep, excellent wool, hemp, horses, ducks, geese, all forts of wild fowl, with fish, and delicate birds. The air in the south and east parts is thick and foggy, yet wholesome; the soil in the north and west parts is abundantly fertile, but the south and east parts barren and swampy, yet produce great plenty of wild fowl and fish. It fends 12 Members to Parliament, pays 19 parts of the land-tax, and provides 1200 men to the national militia.

THE Roman, Danish, or Saxon encampments in this county are Hibberston near Kirton, at Winberton cliff, at Alkborough called Countefs's Clofe, at Yarburgh near Horncastle, upon Castle-Hill near Gainsborough, and one near Grantham, called Julius Cæfar's Dou'le Trench, at Bourne near Sleaford, at Caftor, at Brough-Hill 6 miles N. of Caftor, and at Ancafter. As to the Roman Military Ways in this county authors have pretty well agreed, but not fo of the Stations. Lincoln is the only one that all have allowed to have been a Station, which ftands in the center of many Roman roads. Northward is a ftraight one leading by Spitalon-the-Street to the Humber. North-east is the Fosse pointing to Louth and Saltfleet; by a deflection from which at the interfection you go northward to Brough (Caulenna). To the fouth-east is another, which goes to Horncastle and Tattershal. There was probably a Vicinal Way from Sleaford to Lincoln, for those that came from Briggend Caufeway. Another road goes from Lincoln full fouth to Ancaster and Grantham. The Fosse from Lincoln leads south-west to Newark; and another bearing north-weft paffes the Trent into Nottinghamfhire, which has the honour of being a Vicinal one; all which fhew the Romans to have paid a great attention to this county. One enters this county at Stamford, and paffes through Ancaster (Segalocum) and Grantham to Lincoln (Lindum). A fecond croffes the Welland at Lolham Briggs, then to Bourne and Sleaford, leaving Folkingham on the left. From Caifter the Roman Agger is in a line to Barton upon the Humber.

ANTIQUITIES in this COUNTY worthy NOTICE.

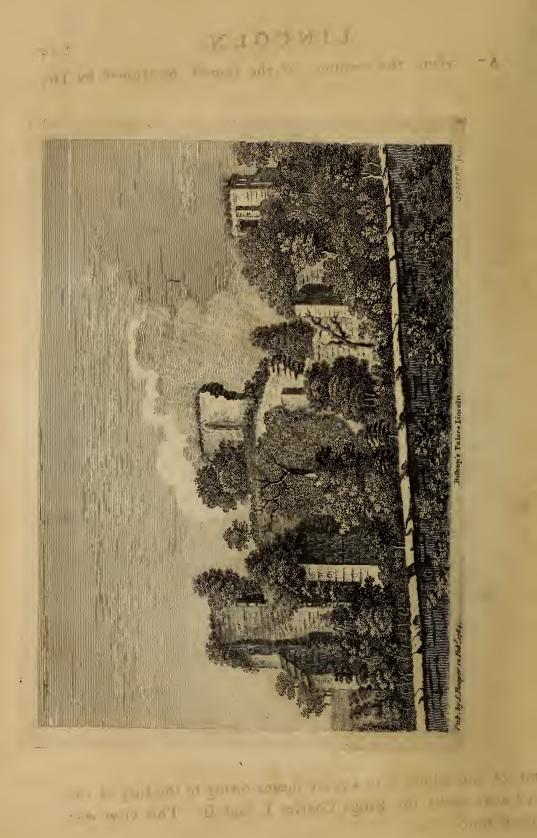
Ancafter Walls and Vaults Barling's Abbey E. of Lincoln Bifnop's Palace, Lincoln Bofton Church Bourne Abbey and Caftle Caftle, and Bead Houfe or Hofpital at Stamford Cailter Caftle Cotham Abbey near Grimfley Crowle Church Croyland Bridge and Abbey Grantham Church Hill Abbey near Market Raifin Horncaftle Church John of Ghent's Palace at Lincoln Irford Abbey near Market Raifin Kirkstead Abbey St. Leonard's Church near Bofton Lincoln Cathedral, Palace and Caftle Louth Park and Church

Moore Tower near Horncassle Newport Gate at Lincoln Newsham Abbey near Grimfley Newstead Monastery near Stamford Ormfby Nunnery near Lowth Rivelfby Abbey near Bollingbroke Serivelfby Hall near Horncaftle Sempringham Monaftery Sleaford Caffle Somerton Calle Stamford College, Caftle, &c. Stickwold Abbey Swineshead Monastery Tattershall Castle, Church, &c. Tempel Bruer on Lincoln Heath Thornham Abbey Thornton College near Barton Thirwell Nunnery near Lincoln Torkfey Hall near Gainfborough Tupholm Priory near Lincoln









AT prefent, the moldings of the impoft, mentioned by Dr. Stukely, are not diftinguifhable. On the north-fide of this gate is another arch, but evidently of more modern conftruction. A little to the weft is an Ifolé wall, called the Mint wall, faid likewife to be Roman: it is fixty-three feet long, about thirty high, and three and a quarter thick, with five layers of Roman brick between the ftones. Dr. Stukely likewife fpeaks of a fouth Roman gate pulled down by Mr. Houghton fifteen years before the writing of his Itinerary, viz. about the year 1709. This view, which fhews the infide or fouth afpect of the gate, was drawn anno 1773.

BISHOP'S PALACE.

THIS palace, according to fome writers, was began by Remigius, the first bishop and founder of the cathedral, but demolished in the wars during the reign of King Stephen. It was rebuilt by Robert de Chifney, or Chifneto, called alfo de Querceto; the fourth bishop, who was confecrated in September 1147, and died January 8, 1167; his great expences in this building, as well as the purchase of a house for the residence of himself and successors in London, occafioned his leaving the fee indebted to one Aaron a Jew, the fum of 3001. St. Hugh, the Burgundian, the feventh bishop of this see, confecrated anno 1186, began a great and magnificent hall, which was finished by Hugh de Wells, the ninth bishop, who died anno 1234. The great tower and gate was built by Thomas de Bec, the feventeenth bishop, anno 1341, whofe arms are placed thereon. The kitchen had feven chimnies in it. This palace flood fouth of the Roman wall, upon the brow of the hill, and was a very elegant building, ornamented with many fine bow windows. It commanded a most extensive profpect over the lower city into Nottinghamshire. The ruinous state of this edifice is in a great means owing to the fury of the civil wars under the Kings Charles I. and II. This view was drawn anno 1774.

K k

Vol. III.

LON-

LONDON.

(130)

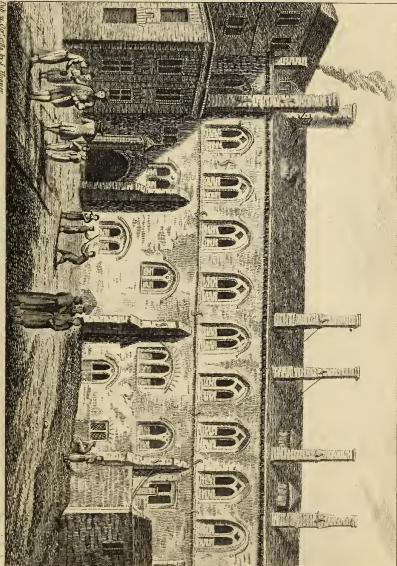
CHRIST'S HOSPITAL. (PLATE I.)

THE order of Franciscans, friars minors, or grey friars, came out of Italy into England in 1224; and about the fame time obtained a fettlement in London. Their number increasing, John Ewin, citizen and mercer, purchased a piece of ground near Newgate Street, erected on it a house for their residence, and, appropriating it to the commonalty of London, became himself a lay brother of the order. Divers other citizens concurring in the fame design, a chapel, chapter-house, dorters, resectory, and other necessary buildings, were soon after added.

IN 1306, Queen Margaret, fecond wife to Edward I. began the choir of a new conventual church, giving for that purpofe, in her life time, two thoufand marks, and one hundred marks by her will. Excited by this example, John earl of Richmond, Ifabel, mother to Edward III. and Philippa his queen, with many of the nobility, having liberally contributed in money, jewels, and ornaments; the church, which had been confecrated in 1325, was completed in 1337. It was a grand magnificent edifice, three hundred feet long, in breadth eighty-nine feet, and in height, from the ground to the roof, fixty-four feet two inches. Here were buried Queen Margaret the foundrefs; Ifabel, wife fo Edward II. Joane, queen of Scots, wife to David Bruce; feveral of the bloodroyal, of the principal nobility, and a multitude of perfons of the firft rank and quality in the kingdom. They are particularly enumerated in Stowe's Survey.

AFTER the suppression of the monasteries, coming into the hands of the crown, in 1538, 30 Henry VIII. it was made a store-

houfe



, 111

000 8

Pub. a. Oot 184. by S . Hooper

Chrift's Hofpital. London . Pl.1 .

Muse a product a structure of a

.

houfe for prize goods taken from the French; but in the 38th of the fame reign, the whole convent, with all the buildings belonging to it, was given to the mayor and commonalty of London, the church was made parochial, the two neighbouring parifhes of St. Nicholas and St. Ewin, with fo much of St. Sepulchre's parifh as lay within Newgate, being laid together, and the whole was called Chrift Church, founded by King Henry VIII. In 1552, the convent was repaired for the reception of fatherlefs children, who, to the number of almost four hundred, were admitted the fame year.

THE print we have here given, is a view of the north cloifter, looking into Town Ditch, which being much defaced, was about four years ago, covered with brick. This was the library of the old convent, founded in 1429, by Richard Whittington. Leland, who is copied by Stowe, tells us in his Collectanea, it was one hundred and twenty-nine feet long, and in breadth thirty-one feet, intirely cieled with wainfcot, with twenty-eight wainfcot defks, and eight double fettles. On the fouth fide of this cloifter, which is in tolerable prefervation, is an elcutcheon of the arms of Whittington in two places. Three years after this library was finished, it was furnished with books, at the expence of 556l. 10s. of which 4001. were given by the founder, and the remainder by Dr. Thomas Winchelley, a brother of the houfe. Befide this firm, one hundred marks, as it feemeth, were given particularly for transcribing the works of Nicholas de Lyra, in two volumes, which were fastened with chains. This was a very noble benefaction in that age, a mark of great public fpirit in Whittington, and demonstrating withal, that the friars and religious houses were not fuch enemies to learning as they are reprefented to have been. In truth, the learning of those times, of whatever kind it might be, was principally preferved, and to be found in the monasteries. It no where appears into whose possession the books of this library paffed on the furrendry of the convent. It is poffible they met with the fame fate which befel another library, founded by the executors of Whittington, in the college at Guildhall. The

See - 1

The books of that library, in the reign of Edward VI. were fent for by Edward duke of Somerfet, Lord Protector, with a promife of being fhortly returned. They were taken away in three carts, but were never brought back again.

(PLATE II.)

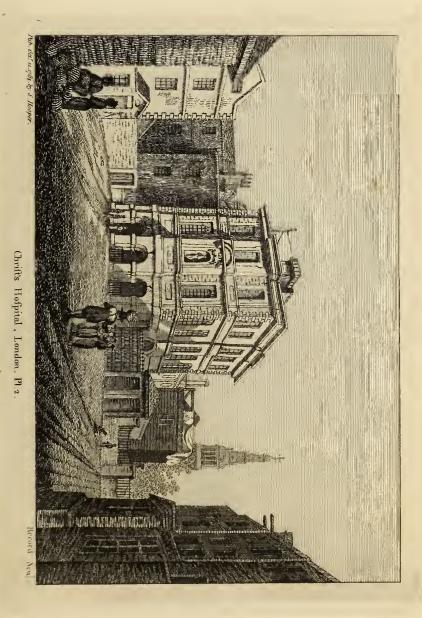
ABOUT the year 1673, Sir Robert Clayton, Knt. alderman of London, projected a defign of founding a free school for instructing the children of poorer citizens in mathematical learning, and fitting them for fea fervice. On communicating his intention to fome particular friends, it was thought that an inftitution of that kind would be a valuable addition to Chrift's Hofpital, and the plan of education purfued in that houfe. Having occasion foon after to wait on the Lord Treasurer Clifford, he acquainted him with his purpofe, who readily engaged to lay it before King Charles II. On his reprefentation of the matter, * they obtained of his majefty, for feven years fucceffively, 500l. arrears of interest due on 7000l. charged on fome crown lands, which before the restoration had been left to the hospital. With this sum the governors undertook to erect a fchool; and afterwards the king out of his royal bounty, at the instance, as is supposed, of Samuel Pepys, Efg; fecretary to the admiralty, directed a fum to be paid annually out of the Exchequer for placing every year ten boys, educated in the faid fchool, apprentices to mafters of fhips. The buildings are kept in repair, the boys, forty in number, maintained and cloathed, and the master's falary paid out of the revenues of the hospital. Sir Christopher Wren was the architect, under whofe direction the hall and cloifters, with other parts of the hofpital, which had been damaged by the fire in 1666, were repaired and improved.

ELY

^{*} SEE the addition to Stowe's Survey by Strype, who had the particulars from Sir Robert Clayton himfelf.

-00X01

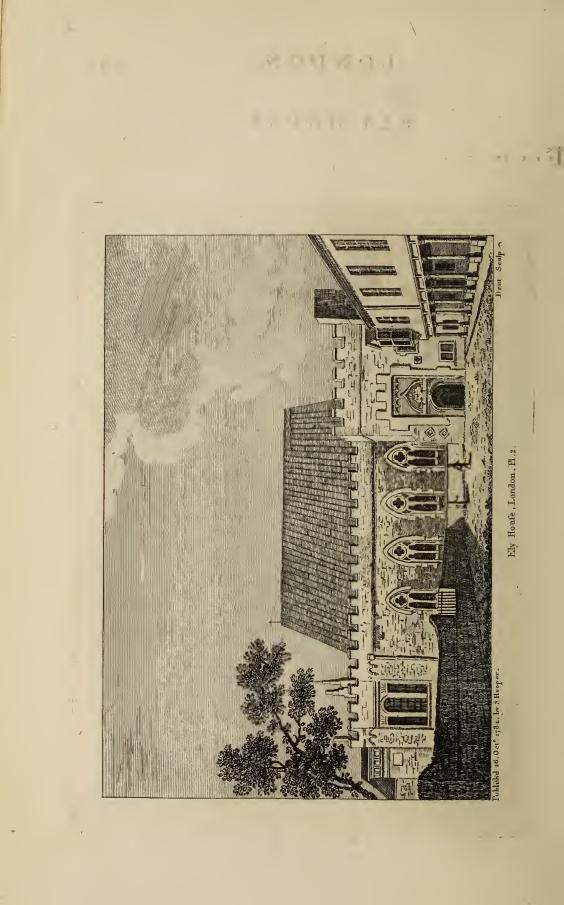
terminates III recent 2 An agent alls af groups which is the second P



5 A

N 1





ELY HOUSE.

ELY Houfe, or, as it was formerly called, Ely's Inn, is the city manfion of the bifhops of Ely. Bifhop de Kitkeby, who died in the year 1290, bequeathed to his fucceffors a meffuage and nine cottages, fituate in Holborn; which meffuage became thenceforth the capital manfion of the bifhops of Ely. William de Luda, his immediate fucceffor, purchafed feveral other houfes and fome lands adjoining; and at his death, which happened in the year 1298, left them to the bifhops of that fee, on condition that the perfon fucceeding him, fhould, within three months after his confirmation, pay to his executor one thoufand marks; he alfo gave by his will two hundred marks, to purchafe twenty marks a year, for the maintenance of three chaplains, to pray for his foul, and the fouls of the future bifhops of Ely, for ever, in their chapel of this houfe; he likewife left three houfes for their habitation.

FROM the following paffage in Stow's Annals, it feems that the gardens here were well cultivated, as early as the reign of Richard III. when they were famous for producing fine ftrawberries. He fays, treating of that king, "and after a little talking to them, he faid to the bifhop of Ely, my lord, you have very good ftrawberries at your garden in Holbourne, I require you to let me have a meffe of them; gladly, my lord, quoth he, would to God I had fome better thing as ready to your pleafure as that; and therewith, he fent in all hafte his fervant for a meffe of ftrawberries." This circumftance has been minutely copied by Shakefpear in his play of Richard III. were he puts the following words into his mouth.

" My lord of Ely, when I was last in Holbourne,

I faw good ftrawberries in your grace's garden there.

I do befeech you fend for fome of them."

Vol. III.

THIS

THIS effate was afterwards greatly increafed by different purchafes; fo much, that in the reign of Queen Elizabeth, the whole, confifting of buildings, gardens, paftures and enclofures, contained above twenty (Maitland fays, forty) acres of land, enclofed within a wall.

BISHOP RICHARD Cox, at the preffing inftances of Queen Elizabeth, leafed the weftern part of the houfe, and all the great garden and clofes thereunto belonging, at a very fmall rent, to Christopher Hatton, Efq; afterwards high chancellor, and Lord Hatton, for the term of twenty-one years.

['] HATTON being in poffeffion, laid out a confiderable fum of money in planting, building, and other improvements; and made this a pretence for moving the queen to oblige the bifhop to alienate it to him: this fhe requefted, both by fpeech and in a very preffing letter. Cox, in an elegant Latin epiftle, humbly fuggefted his refufal; concluding, that to a perpetual alienation of that his houfe, his fearful confcience could never yield. Notwithftanding this, he was at laft, in a manner, forced to mortgage to the queen, for 1800l. that part included in the leafe, which was by her conveyed to Hatton.

THIS money Bifhop Andrews was refolved to repay, but was prevented by his removal to Winchefter. Bifhop Wren afterwards tendered the money, commenced a fuit, and obtained a fentence in the Court of Requefts; but the long parliament put a ftop to the proceedings, and imprifoned the bifhop. During his imprifonment the greateft part of the houfe was pulled down, and the garden built into tenements, to the value of feveral thoufand pounds a year; and Ely Houfe was reduced to a very dark and incommodious habitation, without any remains of its ancient fplendor and magnificence, except the chapel and ancient hall; Hatton Garden, Kirby, Great and Little Charles and Crofs Streets, together with Hatton Wall, all ftanding on ground formerly belonging to this houfe.

AFTER the Revolution, a fuit was inftituted in Chancery, against the Lord Hatton, who availed himself of his privilege in parliament, parliament, to avoid anfwering the bill. By this and other incidental delays, the fuit was protracted till the time of Bishop Patrick, who thought fit to put an end to it, between the years 1691 and 1707, by accepting a hundred pounds a year to be settled on his see.

PART of this ftory is differently told by Maitland, who fays, on Bifhop Cox's refufal, the affair was deferred till his death; when the temporalities devolving to the crown, Elizabeth granted the faid apartments and garden to Lord Hatton and his heirs for ever.

THIS houfe ftands on the north fide of Holborn, almost oppofite to St. Andrew's Church, the entrance is through a large gateway or porter's lodge, into a fmall paved court. On the right hand are fome offices fupported by a colonade; and on the left a fmall garden, feparated from the court by a brick wall. In the front appears the venerable old hall, originally built with ftone; its roof is covered with lead. Adjoining to the west end, are the chief lodging rooms and other apartments.

THE infide of this hall is about thirty feet high, thirty-two broad, and feventy-two long. The timber of the roof forms a femi dodecagon. It is lighted by fix Gothic windows; four on the fouth, and two on the north fide. The floor is paved with tiles. At the lower end is an oaken fcreen; and near the upper end there is an afcent of one ftep, for the high table, according to the old Englifh fashion.

To the north weft of the hall, is a quadrangular cloiffer; its fouth fide meafuring ninety-five, and its weft feventy-three feet. In the center is a fmall garden. The eaft fide is at prefent fhut up, and has been converted into a kind of lumber room, or cellar. Over these cloifters are lodging rooms and galleries, where are feveral ancient windows; but not above two small pieces of painted glass, and those neither beautiful nor curious.

ADJOINING to the north fide of the cloifter, in a field, containing about an acre of ground, ftands the chapel. This field is planted with trees, and furrounded by a wall. On the east fide, next

next the hall, are the kitchens. Here were feveral other offices, which have been taken down within the memory of perfons now living.

THE exact time when the chapel was built is not known; it is dedicated to St. Etheldreda, and is a right angled parallelogram, in length ninety-one, and breadth thirty-nine feet; having at each angle an octagonal buttrefs or turret, crowned with a conical cap or pinnacle. The eaft window is large and handfome: on each fide of it, as well as of those on the north front, are niches with pedestals for statues. The ornaments feem to have been carefully finished; but the whole building is at prefent greatly defaced by time and the weather; the infide is still very neat, and feems to have been lately repaired.

THE floor is about ten or twelve feet above the level of the ground, and is fupported by eight flrong chefnut pofts, running from eaft to weft, under the center of the building. This forms a fouterrein or crypt the fize of the chapel, having fix windows on the north, anfwering to as many niches on the fouth fide. At prefent feveral of the windows are flopped up. The entrance into this place is through a fmall Gothic arch under the eaft window. It does not appear that there ever were any burials in or under the chapel.

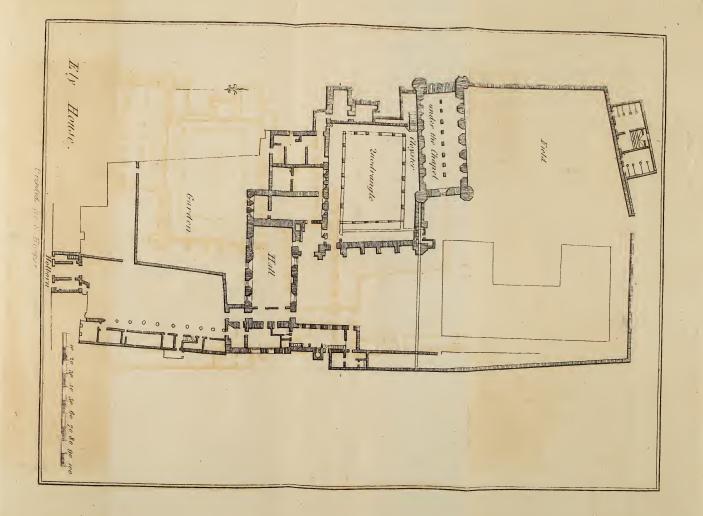
THIS view fhews the north fide of the great hall, over which appears St. Andrew's Church; the back of the eaft, and part of the north fide of the cloifters, as alfo the eaft end and north fide of the chapel. It was drawn the 27th of April, 1772.

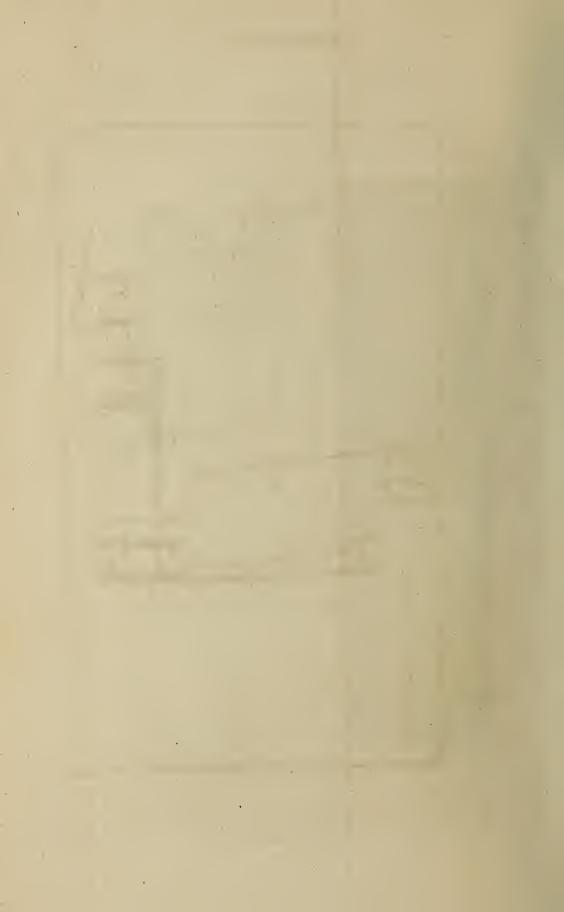
(PLATE

and the option Rection Theorem and the characteristics of the contracteristics of the contracteristic option opt

to man a second and a second and a second and a second a







(PLATE II.)

THIS view fhews the court yard, the colonade, and fouth fide of the old hall, with the great door, or chief entrance, over which is carved the arms of the fee of Ely.

HERE, according to Stowe, died, February 3, anno 1399, John of Gaunt, duke of Lancaster.

In the reign of King Henry VIII. anno 1531, (at this houfe, and probably in the hall) eleven gentlemen of the law gave a most fplendid entertainment, on being promoted to the dignity of the coif. It lasted five days. There were prefent the king and queen, foreign ministers, lord mayor, judges, master of the rolls, aldermen of the city, masters in chancery, ferjeants at law, principal merchants of London, together with many knights and efquires, and a certain number of citizens, belonging to the chief companies of the city. Part of the bill of fare, and the prices of the provisions, are preferved, and printed at large in Maitland's Hiftory of London; whereby it appears, that, at that time, the carcaís of a large ox was bought for 24s. a hog at 3s. 8d. a calf for 2s. 8d. pigs at 6d. apiece; fowls at 2d. each; and pigeons for 10d. the dozen. All thefe articles, confidering the occafion and the quality of the perfons entertained, were undoubtedly the best of their kind.

In the year 1633, the committee fat here, for the management of the grand mafque, given by the gentlemen of the four Inns of Court to King Charles I. and his queen, on the return of that prince from his progrefs into Scotland; and from hence, on Candlemas Day, in the evening, the mafkers, muficians, and all others concerned, fet out, through Chancery Lane, to Whitehall. The particulars of this mafque is mentioned in the defcription of London and its environs. It is faid to have coft 21,000l. and to have exceeded every thing of that kind ever feen in England. The queen was fo pleafed with the fight, that it was foon after repeated.

VOL. III.

DURING

DURING the civil war, this houfe was converted into an hofpital, as appears by an entry in Rufhworth, vol. II. part iv. page 1097. "The lords concurred with the commons, in a meffage fent up to their lordships, for Ely Houfe in Holbourne to be for the use of the fick and maimed foldiers."

THE buildings of this houfe have undergone many alterations, repairs, and additions; as appears both by the different files of architecture, and the various materials with which they are patched. By whom thefe were done is no where mentioned, except in the Life of Bifhop Launcelot Andrews (in Bentham's Hiftory of Ely) where it is faid, that bifhop laid out 2000l. in the repair of Ely Houfe, Holborn, Ely Palace, Downham Hall, and Wifbeach Caftle. This was between the years 1609 and 1619.

AT length this houfe, after remaining in the fee of Ely near four hundred and eighty-fix years (during which time there were forty-one bifhops, fix of whom died therein) being much decayed by time, and on a furvey deemed incapable of farther repair, and the lords of the treafury judging it a proper place for the crection of feveral public offices, an act of parliament was procured, enabling the bifhop to difpofe of it, under the following conditions. This act received the royal affent in June, 1772.

THE houfe, together with all its appurtenances, to be conveyed and annexed to the imperial crown of this kingdom, referving the right of Anthony, earl of Shaftfbury, to the ancient walls and fences, circumfcribing the tenements held by him by leafe from the late bifhop.

Six thousand five hundred pounds, by way of compensation, to be paid into the bank, in the names of the following truftees, or the furvivors or furvivor of them: namely, Edmund, lord bishop of Ely; Owen Salisbury Brereton, and Thomas Hunt, Esquires. Also a clear annuity of 2001. to be settled on the bishop and his fuccessfors for ever; payable half yearly, by the receiversgeneral of the offices to be erected on the premises; and in the mean time by the receiver general of the duty upon falt.

OUT

Our of the fix thousand five hundred pounds, five thousand fix hundred to be applied to the purchase of Clarendon, or Albermarle House, in Dover Street, Piccadilly; with diverse other mesfuages and gardens, to be settled on the set of Ely, subject to a referved rent of 181. per annum.

THE remainder, as alfo 3000l. due from the reprefentatives of the late bifhop, for dilapidations, to be paid into the hands of the truftees, for the purpofe of erecting a new manfion houfe, for the bifhops of Ely, on the fite of Albermarle Houfe, according to a plan to be approved of by his grace the archbifhop of Canterbury, the lord-chancellor, and the fpeaker of the Houfe of Commons. This houfe to be called Ely Houfe. Here, when finifhed, the bifhop is to exercife his apellate jurifdiction, as vifitor of the univerfity of Cambridge; and hither is transferred the payments of the referved rents belonging to this fee, directed to be paid at Ely Houfe. Whilft the houfe is building, thefe affairs to be tranfacted at any place within the cities of London or Weftminfter, that the bifhop fhall appoint.

THIS houfe to be provided with proper fixtures thereto; fuch fixtures to be fcheduled, and to accompany and go along with the faid houfe and building, as, and in the nature of, heir looms. The fchedule thereof to be enrolled in the Court of Chancery, within fix months after the houfe is finished and rendered fit for habitation.

IF the furplus of the 6,500l. the 3000l. due for dilapidations, and the produce of the materials of the old houfe, now flanding in Dover Street (which is to be pulled down) fhould be infufficient, or if an opportunity fhould offer of buying in the referved rent, at a reafonable price, the lords of the treafury, on the application of the truftees, producing the bifhop's confent in writting, are to iffue fuch fums as fhall be wanting; the money fo iffued to go towards the redemption of the annuity, or part thereof, at the rate of thirty years purchafe; any overplus remaining unemployed, to be vefted in the public funds, for the ufe of the bifhop and his fucceffors.

AFTER

AFTER the purchafe, the defign of building public offices was laid afide, and a handfome ftreet erected on the fite of the house. The chapel is still standing and used for divine fervice. This drawing was made April 27, 1772.

THE WHITE TOWER, OR TOWER OF LONDON.

T HE following particulars refpecting this fortrefs are in fubftance related by Maitland, in his Hiftory of London, from the authorities of Mat. Paris, Roger Windover, John Bever, Stow, and other ancient writers.

THIS tower was erected anno 1079, by William the Conqueror, as a keep to a fortrefs begun by him in the year 1067, to awe the citizens of London; the architect was Gundulph, bifhop of Rochefter. Fitz Stephens has falfely attributed this edifice to Julius Cæfar.

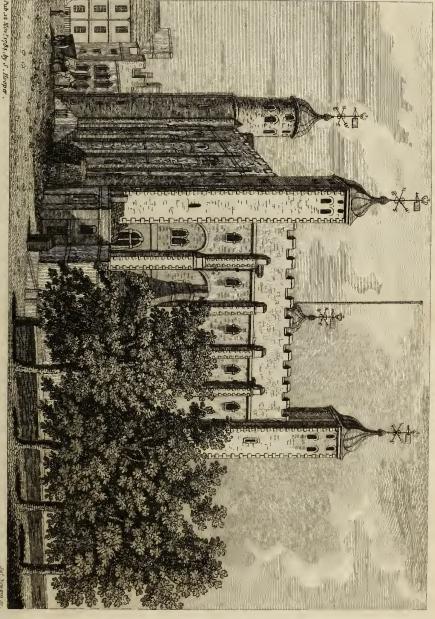
ANNO 1090 a violent ftorm of wind did great damage to this building, for the repairs of which, his works at Weftminster and London Bridge, William Rufus exacted great sums of money from his people. Notwithstanding these repairs were not finished till the reign of Henry I. The tower was found to stand in need of further help in the year 1155, when Thomas Becket, archbishop of Canterbury, caused it to be again repaired.

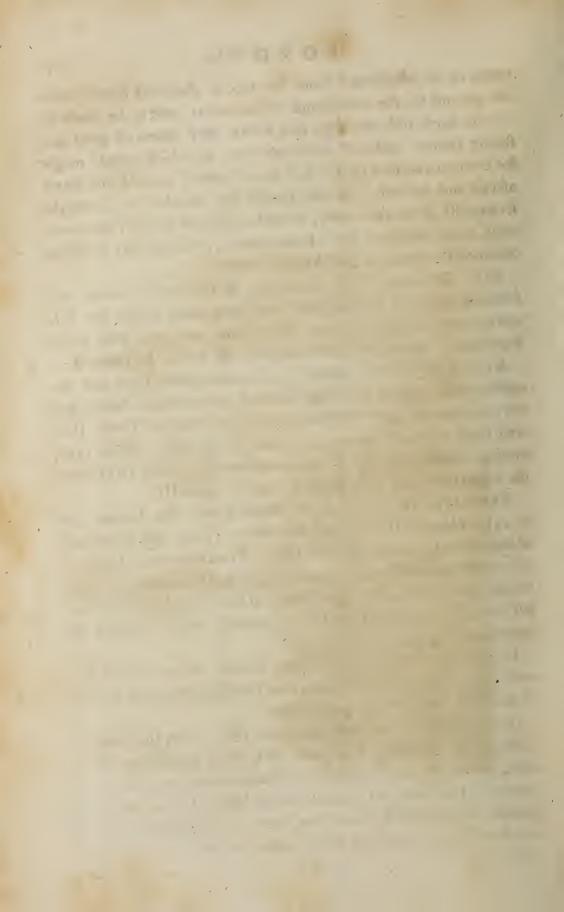
IN 1190 Lord Chancellor Longschamp, bishop of Ely, encompassed the premises with a wall and ditch, for the doing which, he deprived the Priory of Holy Trinity, without Aldgate, and the Hospital of St. Catherine's of a mill and other parts of their property.

IN 1239, feveral bulwarks were added by Henry III. Thefe were much damaged the next year by an earthquake, but the king caufed them to be reftored and augmented, with a ftone gate, bulwark, &c. on the weft fide or entrance. This new work, which is recorded to have coft more than 12000 marks, fell down a few years after. The fame king caufed the garner within the tower to be repaired, and the leaden gutters of the great tower

White Tower, or Tower of London.

10KDON





tower to be lengthened from the top, fo that they fhould reach the ground for the conveyance of rain water, and to be made up on the fouth fide above the faid tower, deep alures of good and ftrong timber, and well leaded all over, by which people might fee even to the foot of the faid tower, and if needful, the better afcend and defcend. He alfo caufed the chapel of St. John the Evangelift in the faid tower, as well as the old walls of the tower itfelf, to be whitened over, from whence probably this building obtained the name of the White Tower.

KING EDWARD I. in the 2d year of his reign, directed the finishing the work of the ditch, then new made about the bulwark, called the Lyon Tower, from lyons and other wild beasts kept there. Lyons were first lodged in the tower, by Henry I.

KING EDWARD IV. added to the fortifications here, and enclofed within a brick wall that parcel of ground which before was only encroached upon by a mud wall, taken out of Tower Hill, weft from the lyons tower now called the bulwark. Anno 1484, mafons, bricklayers and other workmen were preffed to expedite the repairs directed to be made here by Richard III.

ANNO 1512, the chapel of the White Tower was burned, and in 1532, Henry VIII. repaired the White Tower and other parts of this fortrefs, and in the next reign a Frenchman who lodged in the round bulwark, between the weft gate and the poftern or drawbridge, called the warders gate, blew up the faid bulwark and himfelf therewith, without any further damage, which bulwark was immediately rebuilt.

IN the reign of Queen Elizabeth diverse encroachments were made here, by erecting tenements over the ditch, &c. these by order of the privy council were pulled down.

GREAT repairs were made here anno 1663, when the ditch was fooured, the wharfing new built with brick and ftone, fluices made, letting in, and retaining the Thames water as occasion may require. The walls and windows of the White Tower then much decayed, were mended, two of the turets wholly taken down and new fanes fet up, with the king's arms and imperial crowns over Vol. III. N n them,

them, the old ones having been defaced by the parliamentary garrifon: fince which time a variety of repairs have been done at different parts, and diverfe new buildings erected, as occasion or conveniency required.

THIS fortrefs is fituated on the eaft fide of the city, part of its weftern extremity ftanding within the limits of the ancient city wall; the area contained within its walls is effimated at twelve acres and five rods. Its circumference on the outfide of the ditch three thoufand one hundred and fifty-fix feet. It is furrounded by a ditch in fome places one hundred and twenty feet broad, fupplied from the Thames, that wafhes its fouth boundaries, within which is a lofty wall.

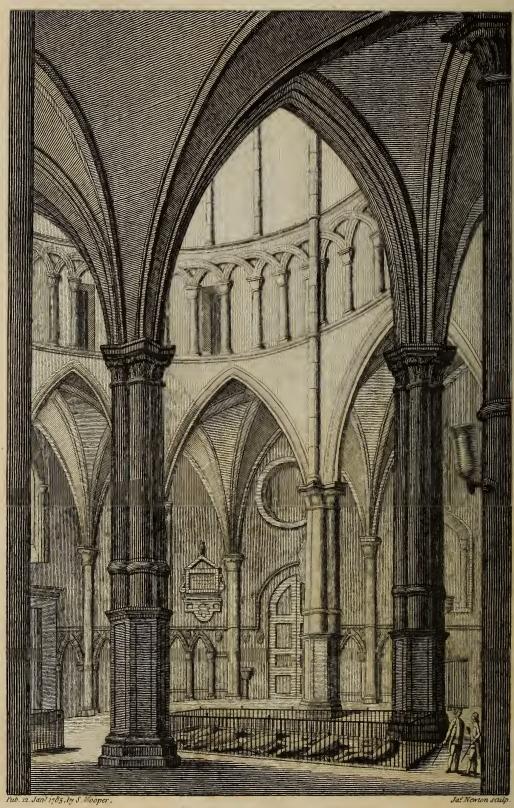
IT is defended by eighteen towers, known by the following names: the White Tower, Bloody, Hall, St. Thomas's, Lanthorn, Cradle, Well, Salt, Broad Arrows, Caftle, Martins, Bower, Flint, Dwelling, Beauchamp, the Bell, the Middle, and the Lyons Towers. There is a fpacious wharf next the river.

ALL the portion of the tower which is environed within the fite of the ancient city wall or on the weft part thereof, is within the city of London, ward of Tower, and parish of Alhallows Barking; the rest lying on the east fide of the faid wall, is within the county of Middlefex. This view which shews the north-west as drawn in 1784.



MID-

and the second sec



THE NEW TEMPLE, LONDON.

[142"]

THE NEW TEMPLE,

THE origin, rules, and diffolution of the rich and powerful order of knights templers, has been already fully related in the preface to this work, and under the article of the Temple at Stroud, in Kent; it will therefore fuffice to fay, that this manfion was erected by the knights of that order in the reign of Henry II. and in the year 1185, dedicated to God and our bleffed lady, by Heraclius, patriarch of the church called the Holy Refurrection, in Jerufalem. It was ftiled the New Temple in reference to a former principal house of the order, fituated in Holbourn and denominated the Temple.

THE New Temple and its offices, contained all that fpace of ground from White Friars eaftward to Effex houfe without Temple Bar, and a part of that alfo as appears by the first grant thereof to Sir William Paget, Knt. fecretary of state to king Henry VIII. Pat. 2d, Ed. 6. This Temple was again dedicated in 1240, as alfo about the fame time re-edified.

AFTER the condemnation of this order, their diffolution and the confifcation of their effates, Edward II. in the year 1313, gave to Aimer de Valence, Earl of Pembroke, the whole place and houfe called the New Temple, at London, with the ground called Fiquet's Croft, and all the tenements and rents, with the appurtenances, that belonged to the Templers, in the city of London and fuburbs thereof; alfo the land called Fletecroft, part of the poffeffions of the faid New Temple. After Aimer de Valence, it is faid, Hugh Spencer ufurping thefe effates, held them during his life, but by his attainder they reverted to the crown; but in the mean time, viz. 1324, by a council held at Vienna, all the lands of the Templers, leaft the fame fhould be put to prophane ufes, were given to the knights hofpitalers, of the order of St. John Baptift, called St. John of Jerufalem; which which knights had driven the turks out of the ifle of Rhodes, and gained divers other advantages over them; the premifes were therefore granted by king Edward III. to them, who pofffeffed it fome time, and in the eighteenth year of that king's reign, were forced to repair the bridge of the faid temple.

As thefe knights had their chief houfe for England at Clerkenwell, near weft Smithfield, they, in the reign of the faid king Edward III. granted, for a certain rent of ten pounds by the year, the faid temple, with the appurtenances thereunto adjoining, to the ftudents of the common laws of England. In their poffeffion the fame has ever fince remained, and is now divided into two houfes for feveral ftudents, by the name of the Inns of Court, viz. the Inner Temple and the Middle Temple, who keep two feveral halls; but they all refort to the faid temple church.

In the round walk, the fpot here reprefented, which is the west part without the choir, there remain monuments of noblemen there buried, to the number of eleven, eight of them are images of armed knights, five lying crofs legged, as crufaders, or perfons under a vow to vifit the holy land, the other three not croffed ; the reft are coped ftones, all of grey marble. The first of the cross legged was William Marshall, the elder Earl of Pembroke, who died 1219; the fecond, William, his fon,. who died 1231; the third, Gilbert Marshall, his brother, alfo Earl of Pembroke, flain in a tournament at Hertford, near Ware. twenty miles from London, in the year 1241. After this, Robert, Rofe, otherwife called Furfan, who as Maitland has it, being made a templer in the year 1245, died and was buried there. Thefe crofs legged figures are commonly, though falfely, filed knights templers, although fcarce one of them ever belonged. to that order, as the Rev. Doctor Nash has very sufficiently proved in his hiftory of Worcefter. " It is an opinion, fays, he, which univerfally prevails with regard to thefe crofs legged. monu-

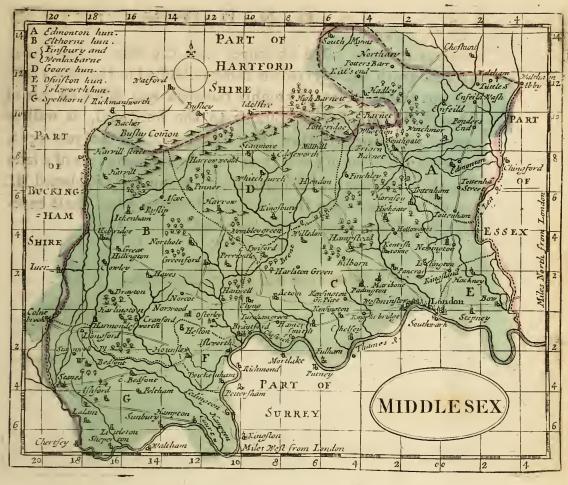
143*

monuments, that they were all erected to the memory of knights templers; now to me it is very evident, that not one of them. belonged to that order, but as Mr. Habingdon, in defcribing those at Alvechurch, hath justly expressed it, to knights of the holy voyage; for the order of knights templers followed the rule of the canons regular of St. Auftin, and as fuch were under a vow of celibacy. Now there is fcarce one of thefe monuments which is certainly known for whom it was erected, but it is as certain that the perfon it reprefents was a married man. The knights templers always wore a white habit, with a red crofs on the left shoulder; I believe not a single instance can be produced of either the mantle or crois being carved on any of these monuments, which furely would not have been omitted, as by it they were diftinguished from all other orders, had these been really defigned to reprefent knights templers. Laftly, this order was not confined to England only, but difperfed itfelf all over Europe, yet it will be very difficult to find one crofs legged monument any where out of England ; whereas no doubt they would have abounded in France, Italy, and elfewhere, had it been a fashion peculiar to that famous order. But though for these reasons I cannot allow the cross legged monuments to have been erected for knights templers, yet they have fome relation to them; being memorials of those zealous devotees, who had either been in Palestine, perfonally engaged in what is called the holy war, or had laid themfelves under a vow to go thither, though perhaps they were prevented from it by death; fome few indeed might poffibly be erected to the memory of perfons who had made pilgrimages thither, merely out of devotion; among the latter probably was the lady of the family of Mepham, of Mepham in Yorkshire, to whose memory a cross legged monument was placed in a chapel adjoining to the once collegiate church of Howden, in Yorkshire, and is at this day remaining, together with that of her husband, on the fame tomb. As this religious.

religious madnefs lafted no longer than the reign of our Henry III. (the tenth and laft crufade being publifhed in the year 1268) and the whole order of knights templers was diffolved 7th of Edward II. Military expeditions to the holy land, as well as devout pilgrimages thither, had their period by the year 1312, confequently none of those crofs legged monuments are of a later date than the reign of Edward II. or beginning of Edward III. nor of an earlier than that of king Stephen, when these expeditions first took place in this kingdom."

This view was drawn anno 1784.

145*



M I D' D L E S E X

IS an inland county, near the centre of the principal part of the kingdom, originally inhabited by the Trinobantes, who made great refiftance against the inroads of the Romans. During the Roman government it was included in their third division of Flavia Cæfarienfis, which reached from the Thames to the Humber, and is a circumftantial proof that London, (which was always confidered in this principa-lity) could not have been fituated on the fouth fide of the Thames. During the Saxon Heptarchy it belonged to the kingdom of East Saxons, which began in 527, and ended 827, having had 15 kings. It is bounded on the north by Hertfordshire : fouth by the Thames, which divides it from Surry; east by Effex; and west by Buckinghamshire; it is in the principality of Canterbury, diocese of London; and hold Courts of Seffion for its own jurifdiction; and notwithstanding it is one of the fmalleft counties in the kingdom for extent, yet on account of London, &c. it pays more taxes to government than any 10 counties befides. It contains 240,000 fquare acres, or 298 iquare miles, is 20 miles long, 14 broad, and 80 in circumference, 1,818,000 inhabitants, and 142000 houfes, is divided into 7 hundreds, and 2 liberties, has 200 parifhes, befides those in London, 41 vicarages, 2 cities, viz. London and Weftminfter, the former the metropolis; to enumerate whofe particulars would fill a volume :

volume ; the other the refidence of the king and his court, the courts of juffice, &c. &c. 7 market towns, viz. Uxbridge, Brentford the county town, Barnet, Staines, Edgworth, Enfield, and Hounflow; befides a confiderable number of villages, larger than many market-towns. It fends but eight Members to Parliament, yet pays 80 parts of the land-tax, and provides 1600 men to the national militia, befides the Trainbands and Artillery Company of the city of London. Its principal rivers are the Thames (whole tide runs above 70 miles from its mouth, and fo extensive a trade carried on by it, that in fome years there have arrived 10,000 British and Foreign ships); the Lea, Coln, Brent, and the New River, with whose water the greater part of the city is constantly supplied. The number of remarkable buildings both public and private are too great to be enumerated within our limits, the king having three palaces, and the nobility an immense number of houses equal to pala-ces. The principal natural product of the county is the best of all garden-stuff and eatables of all forts; but the productions of artifts, and manufactures exceeds comprehension. There are mineral waters at Hampstead, Islington, Northall, Barnet, Kilburne, Bagnigge, and Acton.

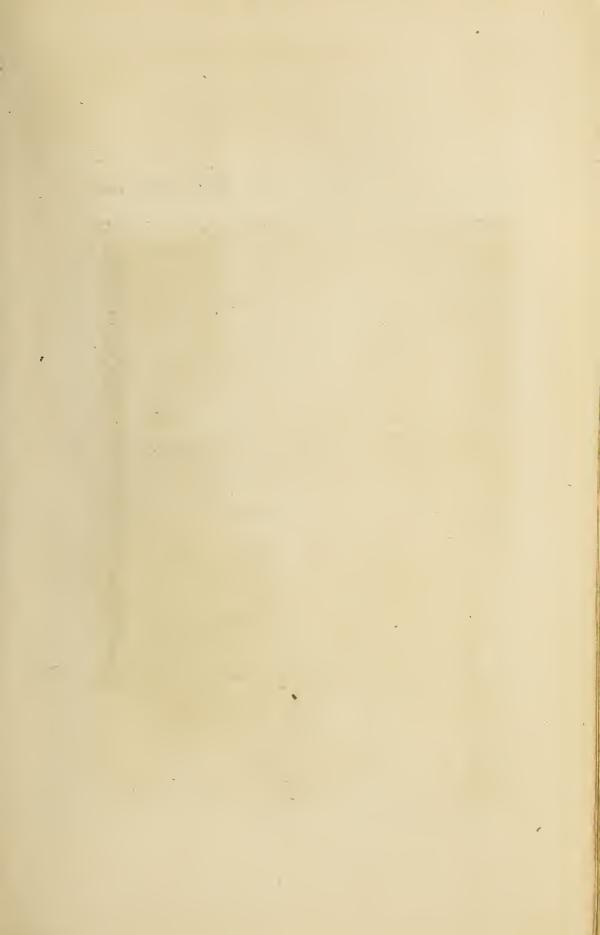
The moft confiderable Roman encampment, is that vulgarly called Jack Straw's Caffle, between Highbury Place and Islington, supposed to have been occupied by Suetonius in opposition to Boadicea, when she burnt London. There is one at Edmonton near Bush-hill, another near Shepperton, ditto near Staines, ditto at King's Arbournear Staines; and a British encampment near Uxbridge.

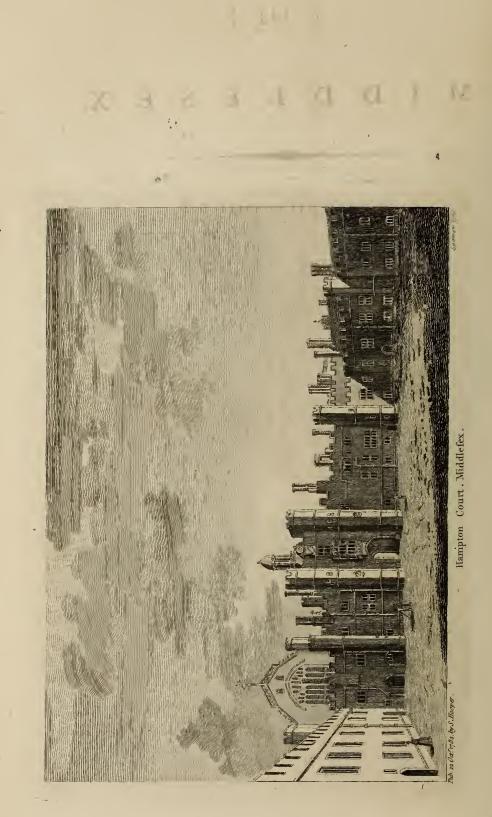
That Middlefex was anciently all woody and foreft is allowed by all, its outlines being in many parts fuch at this day. The road thro' Highgate is of modern crection, the old way from St. Alban's to London, after the Watling-ftreet grew impaffible and deferted, was by Colney-Hatch to Hornfey church, which foon after fell into the Erming-freet from Hertford to London. Where Westminster now is, was anciently a woody ifland. St Giles's fields was a wood in the days of Henry V. when Wickliff's followers affembled there. From the centre of the city in Canonfreet, viz. London-Stone, all the Roman roads took their route to the extremity of the kingdom in every direction.

ANTIQUITIES in this COUNTY worthy NOTICE.

In London, are St. Bartholomew's [In Weftminster are, The Abbey, Cloifters, Churches near Smithfield, Bridewell and Caftle Baynard, Chrift's Hofpital, Charter-House, St. John's Gate, Sion College, London-Stone, London-Wall, Tower, St. Catharine's Church, King John's Palace near Holywell Mount, Great St. Helen's Church, Auftin Friars Church, Temple Church and Hall, Roll's Chapel, Lincoln's-Inn Cha-pel, Grocers Hall, Temple Bar, Sc. &c.

Hall, House of Commons and Peers. St. Margaret's Church, Westminster School, Treafury, Courts of Juftice, Whitehall, the Savoy, Chelfea College and Church, &c. Waltham Crofs near Edmonton Tottenham Crofs Hanworth Church Hampton Court Palace Sion House near Brentford Canonbury Houfe near Islington Pancras Church Kenfington Palace Holland Houfe





(143)

M I D D L E S E X.

HAMPTON COURT.

HAMPTON Court is delightfully fituate on the north bank of the river Thames, about two miles from Kingston in Surry, and a small distance from the village of Hampton. This palace is chiefly of brick, and was built by Cardinal Wolfey, who began it about the year 1514, foon after his promotion to the fee of York. Here, it is faid, he fet up two hundred and eighty filk beds for strangers only; and otherwife fo richly furnished it, that it raifed much envy; to avoid the effects of which, he, on the 18th of June, 1525, it being then just finished, presented it to King Henry VIII. who, in return, fuffered him to live in his palace of Richmond. It was much enlarged by the king, and had then five fpacious courts adorned with buildings, though at prefent there are only three; and was fo much the admiration of foreigners, that Grotius fays of it in fome Latin verfes, that if any Briton is ignorant what is wealth, let him repair to Hampton Court, and there, after viewing all the palaces of the earth, he will fay, those are the refidence of kings; but this of the Gods. Hentzer, who faw it in the reign of Queen Elizabeth, gives the following defcription of it and its furniture : " The chief Area (fays he) is paved with fquare stones; in its center is a fountain that throws up water, covered with a gilt crown, on the top of which is a ftatue of juffice, fupported by columns of black and white marble. The chapel of this palace is most splendid; in which the queen's clofet is quite transparent, having its windows of Criftal. We were led into two chambers called the prefence, or chamber of audience, which shone with tapestry of gold and filver,

MIDDLESEX.

filver, and filk of different colours: under the canopy of ftate are thefe words embroidered in pearl, Vivat Henricus Octavus. Here is, befides, a fmall chapel richly hung with tapeftry, where the queen performs her devotions. In her bed chamber the bed was covered with very coftly coverlids of filk. At no great diftance from this room we were fhewn a bed, the tefter of which was worked by Anne Bolyn, and prefented by her to her hufband Henry VIII. All the other rooms, being very numerous, are adorned with tapeftry of gold, filver, and velvet; in fome of which were woven hiftory pieces; in others, Turkifh and American dreffes; all extremely natural.

In the hall are thefe curiofities: a very clear looking-glafs, ornamented with columns and little images of alabaster; a portrait of Edward VI. brother to Queen Elizabeth; the true portrait of Lucretia; a picture of the battle of Pavia; the hiftory of Christ's passion carved in mother of pearl; the portrait of Mary Queen of Scots; the picture of Ferdinand Prince of Spain, and Philip his fon; that of Henry VIII. under which was placed the bible curioufly written upon parchment; an artificial fphere; and feveral mufical inftruments. In the tapeftry are reprefented negroes riding upon elephants: the bed in which Edward VI. is faid to have been born, and where his mother Jane Seymour died in child-bed. In one chamber were feveral exceffive rich tapeftries, which are hung up when the queen gives audience to foreign ambaffadors: there were numbers of cushions ornamented with gold and filver; many counterpanes and coverlids of beds lined with ermine. In fhort, all the walls of the palace fhine with gold and filver. Here is, befides, a certain cabinet called Paradife, where, befides that every thing glitters fo with filver, gold, and jewels, as to dazzle one's eyes, there is a mufical inftrument made all of glass, except the strings. Afterwards we were led into the gardens, which are most pleafant."

HERE, anno 1647, King Charles I. was a fort of prifoner at large. After the Scots, to whom he had fled for refuge, had delivered him up to the Parliamentary Commissioners, in confideration

ation of the payment of 400,000l. he was carried prifoner to Holmby Houfe in Northamptonfhire, where Cornet Joyce, by order of the council of the officers of the army, feized and conveyed him to the camp at Newcaftle, from whence he was brought . with the army towards London, and on the 16th of August came to this palace. During his stay here, he both visited and was visited by his children, and the nobility and gentry had free access to him. The parliament and army being then at variance, propositions were made him by both parties; but doubting of their fincerity, and fearing his life was in danger, on the 11th of November he escaped to Tichfield House.

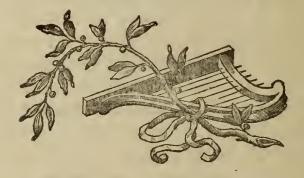
THE entrance into the Palace Yard is through a large pair of brick gates, adorned with the lyon and unicorn, each of them holding a fhield, wherein are the arms of Great Britain decorated with trophies of war.

PASSING through the yard, on each fide of which are the stables and other out-offices, you come to the first portal, which was built of brick, by Cardinal Wolfey; but having fallen to decay, was taken down and rebuilt within thefe two years, and pretty much in the ancient form. This portal leads into a large quadrangle, likewife built by Wolfey, which is here reprefented; and from hence through the great gate to the fecond quadrangle, where over this gate there is a beautiful aftronomical clock, made by the celebrated Tompion, on which are curioufly reprefented the twelve figns of the zodiac, with the rifing and fetting of the fun, the various phases of the moon, and other ornaments and indices of time. On the left hand of this quadrangle, is the great old hall, in which by command of the late queen a theatre was erected, wherein it was intended, that two plays should have been acted every week during the time the court continued here; but Mr. Colley Cibber obferves, that only feven plays were performed in it, by the commedians from Drury Lane, the fummer when it was raifed; and one afterwards, for the entertainment of the duke of Lorrain, afterwards emperor of Germany. The top of this hall, with its large Gothic window, appears in this view VOL. III. O o towards

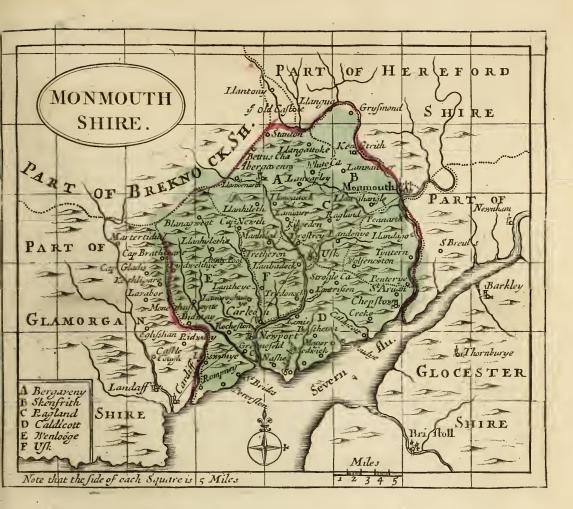
MIDDLESEX.

towards the left-hand, and over the other buildings. On the oppofite fide of this quadrangle is a ftone colonade of fourteen columns, and two pilafters of the Ionic order, the columns in couplets, built by Sir Chriftopher Wren. From this you pafs into the third court or quadrangle, in which are the royal apartments, built with brick and ftone by King William III. who greatly admired this place, and built most of the modern part of it. In this palace are a great variety of noble apartments, furnished with pictures of the beft masters, too numerous to be here inferted.

THE park and gardens, which, with the fite of the palace, are about three miles in circumference, though pleafant, have nothing peculiarly ftriking in them; the gardens in particular, they being laid out in the old tafte. This view was drawn anno 1770.



MON-



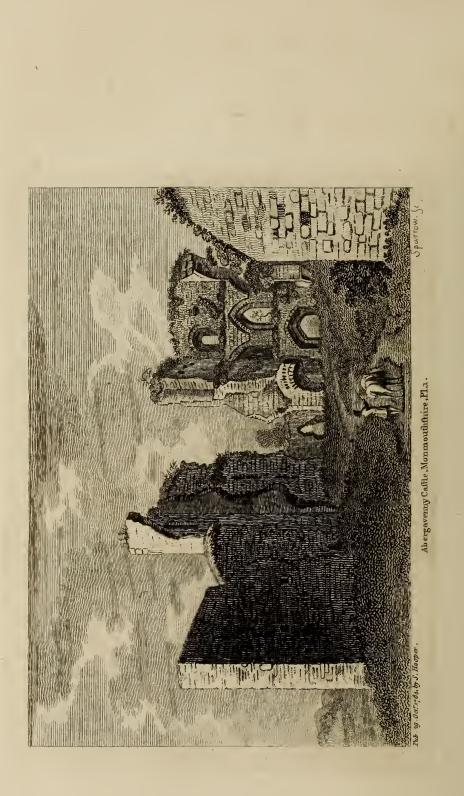
IS a maritime county, included in the ancient division of the Silures, and after the arrival of the Romans in their Province of Britannia Secunda. During the Saxon Heptarchy it kept it/elf independant; and therefore is not mentioned under any of their divisions, nor included in the number of counties specified by Alfred. The exact time of the division of Wales into counties is not known. The whole had three divisions, about 870, when their prince Roderick divided it between his three fons, and they were termed kingdoms. This, with the other districts of Wales, continued under the government of its own princes and laws till 1282, when it, with the whole of the principality was fubdued, and annexed to England. It continued part of Wales till the reign of Charles II. when it was included in the circuit of Oxford, and so continues. It is in the diocefe of Landaff, and province of Canterbury; being bounded on the N. E. by Herefordfhire; S. by the Severn, which parts it from Gloucefterfhire and Somerietfhire; W. by Breeknexsfhire and Glamorganshire; and E. by Gloucefterfhire. It has an area of 422 square miles, 340,000 fquare fquare acres, is 33 miles long, 22 broad, and 80 in circumference, is divided into 7 hundreds, has 40,000 inhabitants, 127 parifhes, feven market towns, viz. Monmouth the county town, Chepftow, Ufk, Abergavenny, Newport, Caerleon, and Pontypool; its principal rivers are the Severn, Munow, Wye, Ufk, Rinney, Ebwith, Trothy, Avon, Pill, and Kebby. The moft noted places are Hatteral-Hills, Peny-Vale-Hill, Valire-Hill, &c. Erles and Wentfe Woods, Denny Ifland, Charfton Rock, and St. Treacle-Chap. Its chief product are paftures, wood, corn, cattle, fheep, goats, falmon, trout and pit-coal. Its chief manufactures are woollen caps and flatted iron. The tide rifes higher at Chepftow than in any other part of Europe, fwelling 50 or 60 feet perpendicular. It is hilly and woody, but yet fertile and healthful. It fends 3 Members to Parliament, pays 4 parts of the land-tax, and provides 240 men to the national militia.

In this Country there are 3 Roman flations, viz. Ifcaleguam Augustam, now Usk; Gobannium, now Abergavenny; and Venta Silurum, now Caerwent. The Roman roads in this County took three directions, one went from Caerwent across the Severn to Bath; another to Gloucester, and Dorchester; and another to Abergavenny and Kenchester. Offa's Dike begins at Beachy Ferry, and passes thro' this county to Radnorshire.

ANTIQUITIES in this COUNTY worthy NOTICE.

Abergavenny Caftle Caldecot Caftle near Chepftow Caerleon Caftle Chepftow Caftle and Church Caerwent near Chepftow Greenfield Caftle near Newport Grifmond Caftle on the Munow Llannayth Church near Monmouth Llanthony Abbey, Priory, and Caftle Monmouth Caftle and Church Newport Caftle Old Caftle near Llanthony Priory Ragland Caftle Skinfrith Caftle near Monmouth Stragle Caftle and Priory near Newport Trednock Church near Caerleon Tyntern Abbey on the Wye Uik Caftle Welch Bicknor near Monmouth White Caftle near Abergavenny





(147)

MONMOUTHSHIRE.

ABERGAVENNY CASTLE. (PLATE I.)

THIS caftle stands on an eminence on the fouth fide of the town, and about an hundred yards north of the river Usk, which hereabouts meets the Gavenni, from whence the place takes its name; Aber in Welch fignifying the mouth of a river.

It is at prefent extremely ruinous, though Leland in his Itinerary calls it "a fair castel;" by which it seems as if it was then standing.

THE chief part remaining appears to have been a kind of gateway, having a demy-tower on the fouth fide of it, with fome detached fragments of walls. A little diftance to the eaft of thefe, near the fite of the outer walls, is a fmall artificial mount. From fome arches and windows, which are pointed, the part remaining was built fince the reign of Henry II. when, according to Leland's Collectanea, it was taken by the Welch.

CAMDEN gives the following account of it and its owners: "It (i. e. Abergavenny) is fortified with walls and a caftle, which (as Giraldus obferves) has been oftener ftained with the infamy of treachery than any other caftle of Wales. Firft, by William fon of Earl Miles, and afterwards by William Breos; both having upon public affurance, and under pretence of friendship, invited thither fome of the Welch nobility, and then basely murthered them. But they escaped not the just vengance of God; for Breos having been deprived of all his effects (his wife and fon also ftarved with hunger) died in exile. The other having his brains dashed out with a stone, while Braulas Castle was on fire, received at length the due reward of his villainy. The first lord of Aberga-

venny

venny that I know of, was one Hamelin Balun, who made Brien Wallingford, or Brent de L'Isle (called alfo Fitz Count) his heir; and he having built here an hospital for his two fons, who were lepers, left the greatest part of his inheritance to Walter the fon of Miles earl of Hereford. This Walter was fucceeded by his brother Henry, whom the Welch flew when they invaded his territories; which the king's Lieutenants defended, though not without great hazard and danger. By the fifter of Henry it defcended to the Breofes; and from them in right of marriage, by the Cantelows and Haftings, to Reginald Lord Grey of Ruthen. But William Beauchamp obtained it of Lord Grey by conveyance; and he again, in default of iffue-male, entailed it on his brother Thomas, earl of Warwick, and on his heirs-male, Richard, fon of William Beauchamp, lord of Abergavenny, who for his military valour was created earl of Worcefter; and being flain in the wars of France, left an only daughter, who was married to Edward Nevil. From henceforth the Nevils became eminent under the title of barons of Abergavenny. But the caftle was a long time detained from them, by reason of the conveyance beforementioned.

THE fourth of these dying in our memory, left an only daughter Mary, married to Sir Thomas Fane, Knt. between whom and Sir Edward Nevil, the next heir-male (to whom the caftle and most of the estate had been left by will, which was also confirmed by authority of parliament) there was a trial for the title of Abergavenny before the Houfe of Lords, in the fecond year of King James I. the pleadings on both fides taking up feven days. But in regard the queftion of right could not be fully juftified; and that each of them feemed to all (in refpect of defcent) very worthy of the title; and that moreover it was evident, that both the title of Baron of Abergavenny, and that of Le Despencer belonged hereditarily to this family; the peers requefted of his Majefty, that both might be honoured with the title of Baron; to which he agreed. It was then proposed to the peers by the lord chancellor, first, whether the heir male or female should enjoy the title of Aber-

149

Abergavenny; upon which the majority of voices gave it for the heir-male. And when he had again proposed, whether the title of Baron Le Despenser should be conferred on the female and her heirs, they unanimoufly agreed to it; to which his Majefty gave the royal affent.

AND Edward Nevil was foon after fummoned to parliament, by the king's writ, under the title of Baron of Abergavenny; and being, according to the ufual ceremony, introduced in his parliament robes between two barons, he was placed above the Baron de Audeley. At the fame time alfo, the king's letters patents were read before the peers, whereby his Majesty " restored, advanced, preferred, &c. Mary Fane to the estate, degree, title, style, name, honour, and dignity of Baroness Le Despenser, and that her heirs fucceffively fhould be Barons Le Despencer, &c." But the queftion of precedency being proposed, the peers referred the decision thereof to the commissioners for the office of earl marshal of England, who upon mature deliberation, gave it under their hands and feals for the barony of Le Despenser. This was read before the peers, and by their order registered in their Journal, out of which I have taken this brief account. Edward was fucceeded in the honour of baron of Abergavenny by his fon and heir of the fame name; to whom fucceeded Henry his fon, and likewife John fon of the faid Henry; and George (brother and heir to the faid John) who was alfo fucceeded by George his fon; who dying without iffue, the title of Lord Abergavenny defcended to George, fon of George Nevil of Sheffield, in the county of Suffex, great-grandfon to Edward Lord Abergavenny. What ought not to be here omitted is, that John Haftings held this caftle by homage, ward and marriage. "When it happens" as we read in the Inquifition, " and there shall chance to be war between the king of England and prince of Wales, he ought to defend the country of Overwent at his own charge, to the utmost of his power, for the good of himfelf, the king, and kingdom."

THE prefent proprietor of this caftle is the Right Honourable George Nevil, Lord Abergavenny, the fourth baron in fucceffion Vol. III. P p from

from him with whom Camden concludes. This view, which fhews the infide of the ruins, as feen from the eaft, was drawn in 1775.

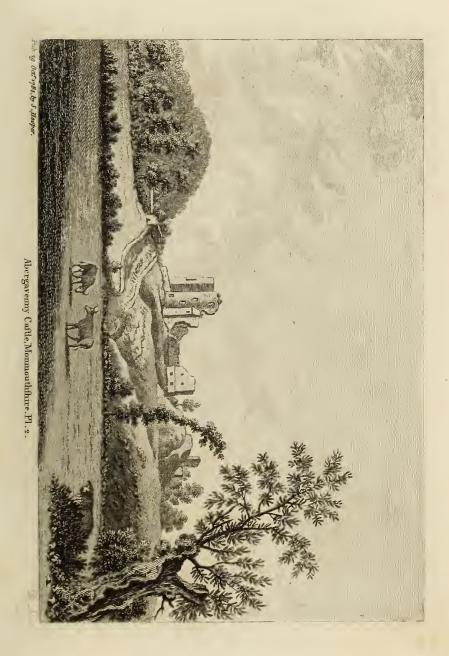
(PLATE II.)

THIS plate prefents the outfide, or fouthern afpect of the caftle, as it appears when viewed from the river fide. The mount, mentioned in the former defcription, is here fhewn.

ACCORDING to Caradoc's Hiftory of Wales, anno 1172, this caftle was furprifed by Sitfylht ap Dyfnwal, and Jefan ap Sitfhylt ap Riryd, two Welfh commanders, who made the whole garrifon prifoners: and the fame hiftorian relates, that it was again taken in the reign of King John, about the year 1215, by Lewellyn, prince of Wales, notwithftanding the anathema of the pope, to whom that king, by his fubmiffion, had reconciled himfelf.

IN the act of Refumption, 3d Henry VII. 1487, in the rolls of parliament is an exception in favour of John Morton, our ferjeant porter, fleward of the lordship of Burgavenny, and constable and porter of the castle there.

IN the British Museum, No. 911, Bib. Harl. is a MSS. written by one Richard Symonds, who ferved in the royal army, during the troubles under Charles I. containing among other things, notes, &c. of the state of the castles and garrisons of Monmouthshire, wherein he gives the following particulars respecting this edifice. Sunday, July, 3, 1645, "His Majesty lay at Rupperie, a faire state of Mr. Morgans com. Monmouth ye castle of Abergavenny, burnt viz. the habitable part, the garrison drawn out and quitted. This view was drawn in 1775.









M O N M O U T H S H I R E.

15I

CHEPSTOWE CASTLE, CALLED KASWENT, OR CASTELK GWENT.

THE caftle of Chepftowe ftands on a high rock; washed by the river Wye, near its influx into the Severn, over which there is a wooden bridge feventy feet high, the tide here rifing fometimes fixty feet : this bridge is repaired at the joint expence of the counties of Gloucester and Monmouth.

Its area or fite is faid to occupy five acres of ground. It confifts of three courts: the fecond is converted into a kitchen garden. Here are feveral buildings, particularly the chapel, which was once very large and much ornamented, it was three ftories high, as is evident from the marks of the joifts and floors, in the uppermost are the remains of a fire place. A room is shewn in a building near the gate, in which Henry Martin the regicide was confined for many years, and where he died. Great attention feems to have been befrowed in fortifying the entrance, which lies through two lofty towers on the east fide; for befides a strong latticed door, the croffings of which are fastened with iron bolts within, and covered with iron plates, on the outfide there was a portcullis, whofe groove is still to be feen, and two large round funnels in the top of the arch, for pouring down melted lead or fcalding water, and alfo a machicolated or projecting arch beyond all, and a chink on a fmall projection on the fouth fide of the gate, at about the height of a man.

THE caftle feems to have been built at the fame time with the town, to which it was a kind of citadel, but by whom, or when, neither Leland, Camden, nor any of the topographical writers mention. Stowe, indeed, in his Annals, attributes the building of the caftle to Julius Cæfar, a fuppofition too glaringly abfurd to merit ferious confutation. Probably it was built by fome of the earls of Pembroke. Camden thinks it of no great antiquity; "for feveral affirm, fays he, and not without reafon, that it had its rife not many ages paft from the ancient Venta, which flourifhed about

about four miles from hence, in the time of Antoninus, who calls it Venta Silurum, as if it was their chief city, which neither arms nor time have been able to confume; for at this day it is called Kaer-went, or the city of Venta. But the city itfelf is fo much deftroyed by the one or the other, that it only appears to have once been, from the ruinous walls, the chequered pavements, and the Roman coins.

LELAND, in his Itinerary, thus defcribes it: "The towne of Chepftowe hath bene very ftrongly waulled; as yet doth appere. The waulles began at the ende of the great bridge over Wye, and fo came to the caftle, the which yet ftandeth fayr and ftrong, not far from the ruin of the bridge. In the caftle ys one tower, as I herd fay, be the name of Longine. The town now hath but one paroche chirche: the cell of a blake monke or two of Bermundfey by London was lately there fuppreffed; a great part of cumpace withyn the waulles is now converted to little meadowes and gardens."

THIS place formerly belonged to to the Clares, earls of Pembroke, who were likewife called earls of Strighul, from a neighbouring caftle of that name, wherein they dwelt. The laft of thefe, Richard, furnamed Strong Bow on account of his fkill in archery, was the first who gained a footing of the English in Ireland; by his daughter it devolved to the Bigots, and is now by defcent the property of the duke of Beaufort.

IN the troubles under Charles I. this town and caftle were garrifoned for the king, and, according to Rufhworth, in October 6, 1645, Colonel Morgan, governor of Gloucester, at the head of three hundred horse, and four hundred soot, and affisted by the Monmouthshire men, with little difficulty made himself master of the town, and then sent the following summons to Colonel Fitzmorris, an Irishman, governor of the castle.

SIR,

I AM commanded by his excellency Sir Thomas Fairfax to demand this caftle for the use of the king and parliament, which I require

I require of you, and to lay down your arms, and accept of reafonable propositions, which will be granted both to you and your foldiers, if you observe this fummons. And further, you are to confider of what nation and religion you are; for if you refuse this fummons, you exclude yourfelf from mercy, and are to expect for yourfelf and foldiers no better than Stinchcombe* Quarter. I expect your fudden answer, and according thereunto shall reft your friend.

Chepftowe, October 6, 1645.

THOMAS MORGAN.

To which Colonel Fitzmorris fent this answer.

S I R, -

I HAVE the fame reafon to keep this caftle for my mafter the king, as you to demand it for General Fairfax, and until my reafon be convinced, and my provifions decreafed, I fhall (notwithftanding my religion and menaces of extirpation) continue in my refolution, and in my fidelity and loyalty to my king. As for Stinchcombe Quarter I know not what you mean by it, nor do depend upon your intelligence for relief, which in any indigence I affure me of, and in that affurance I reft

Your Servant,

ROBERT FITZMORRIS.

WHAT quarter you give me and my foldiers, I refer to the confideration of all foldiers, when I am conftrained to feek for any.

NOTWITHSTANDING this refolute answer, four days after he furrendered upon articles, himself and his garrifon becoming prifoners of war.

FROM the fame authority it appears, that anno 1648, about . the beginning of May, this caftle was furprized by Sir Nicholas

* STINCHCOMBE was a place where the parliament complained of Prince Rupert for putting their men to the fword.

Vol. III.

Qq

Kemish,

Kemish, Mr. Thomas Lewis, and other active royalists, who, in the absence of the governor, Colonel Hewes, by means of a correspondence with some in the castle, in the night obtained possifistation of a port; when, notwithstanding one Cautrell, an officer of the garrison, with some foldiers, retreated to a tower, where they for a while attempted a defence, it was taken, and Captain Herbert, with the garrison, made prisoners.

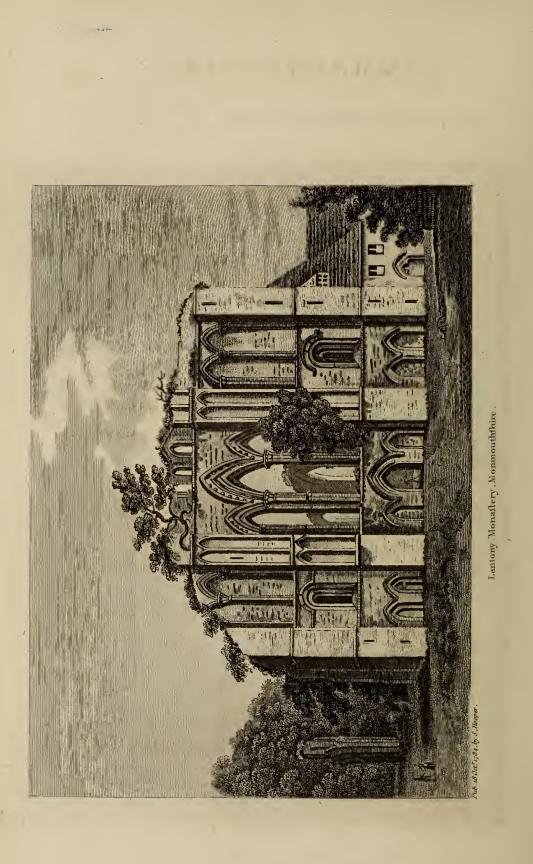
COLONEL HERBERT having intelligence thereof, prefently affembled fome forces in order to recover it, and Cromwell. marched against it in perfon, thinking to have taken it by ftorm; he foon got poffeffion of the town, but unfuccefsfully affaulted the caftle, whereupon he left Colonel Ewer, with a train of artillery, feven companies of foot, and four troops of horfe, to profecute the fiege; when, though the garrifon confifted of only one hundred and fixty men, they gallantly defended themfelves till their provisions were exhausted, and even then refused to furrender on affurance of quarter, hoping to escape by means of a boat : but. in this they were prevented by the intrepidity of a foldier in the parliamentary army, who fwimming acrofs the river with a knife in his teeth, cut loofe and brought away the boat; at length, on the 25th of May the castle was taken. Sir Nicholas Kemish and about forty men were flain in the fiege. This was confidered by the parliament of fuch importance, that the captain who brought the news was rewarded with 50l. and the parliament directed, that a letter of thanks fhould be drawn up, and fent from that house to Colonel Ewer and the officers and foldiers employed on. that fervice.

ANNO 1659, here was a royal garrifon on the following eftablifhment.

· · · ·							d.	
Governor, befides captains pay	-	-	-	-	0	2	၀၂	
A gunner, at	-	-	-	~	0	ľ	8	ner diem
A mattroffe, at	-	-	-	-	0	0	10	per ulem
Fire and candle for the guard	-		-		0	0	8)	

.A com-

. - - - · · · 1 -



		£	S.,	<i>d</i> .	
A company of foot confifting of a captain, at	-	0	8	0	
A lieutenant, at			4		
Two fergeants 1s. 6d. each	-	0	3	0	
Three corporals and one drum 1s. each	-	0	4	0	
Sixty-two foldiers, at 8d. each	-	2	I	4	
and the second se		2		6	
		- 3	5	0	

This drawing was made anno 1762.

LLANHODENEI, LANTONY, OR LANTONIA PRIMA.

THIS monastery stands in the northermost corner of the county of Monmouth, amongst the Hatterell hills. Its situation is thus defcribed by Giraldus Cambrenfis: " In the low vale of Ewias, which is about a bow fhot over, and enclosed on all fides with high mountains, stands the church of St. John Baptist, covered with lead; and confidering the folitarinefs of the place not unhandsomely built, with an arched roof of stone, in the same place where formerly flood a fmall chapel of St. David the archbifhop, recommended with no other ornaments than green mofs and ivy, a place fit for the exercise of religion, and the most conveniently feated for canonical discipline of any monastery in the island of Britain : built first to the honour of that folitary life by two hermits, in this defart, remote from all the noife of the world, upon the river Hodeni, which glides through the midft of the vale, whence it was called Llan Hodeni, the word Llan fignifying a church or religious place. But to fpeak more accurately, the true name of that place is Nent Hodeni, for the inhabitants callit at this day Llan-dhewi-yn nent Hodeni, i. e. St. David's Church on the river Hodeni. The rains which mountainous places produce are here very frequent, the winds exceedingly fierce, and the winters almost continually cloudy; yet notwithstanding that grofs air, it is fo tempered that this place is very little fubject todifeafes: the monks fitting here in their cloifters, when they chance to look out for fresh air, have a pleasing prospect on all hands,

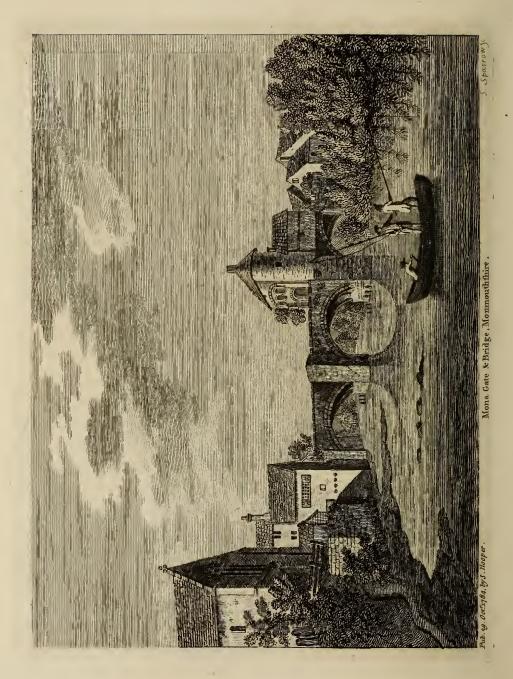
hands, of exceeding high mountains, with plentiful herds of wild deer feeding aloft at the furthermost limits of the horizon. The body of the fun furmounts these hills so as to be visible to them, only between the hours of one and three, nor even that but when the air is most clear. And a little after, the form of this place drew hither Roger, bifhop of Salifbury, prime minister of state, who having for fome time admired the fituation and retired folitarinefs of it, and alfo the contented condition of the monks, ferving God with due reverence, and their most agreeable and brotherly conversation; and being returned to the king, and having spent the best part of the day in the praise of it, he at last thus concluded his difcourfe; what fhall I fay more, all the treafure of your majefty and the kingdom would not fuffice to build fuch a cloifter; at which both the king and courtiers being aftonished, he at length explained that paradox, by telling them he meant the mountains wherewith it was on all hands inclofed."

THE hiftory of this houfe is given by Tanner in the following words : here, in a very folitary valley, not long after the year 1108, was fettled a priory of canons regular, of the order of St. Auftin, dedicated to St. John the Baptift, who acknowledged Hugh Lacy for their founder. In the beginning here were above forty religious, but by reason of the hard usage they met with from the rudeness, poverty and barrennefs of the neighbouring country and people, the greatest part of them removed; first to the bishop's palace, in Hereford, and after, viz. A. D. 1136, to a place near Gloucester, which was also called, from this mother monastery, Lantony (and fometimes, for diffinction's fake, Lantony the fecond,) fo that only thirteen canons were left here, which number in process of time decreafed, and the houfe was almost ruined. When King Edward IV. (anno 21.) gave leave for the annexing this priory to Lantony, near Gloucester, here being to be maintained a prior dative, and four canons; but it is to be doubted whether this union ever took full effect; because the estate of Lantony the first is valued diffinct in 26 Henry VIII. at 871. 9s. 5d. per ann. M. S. Corp. Chrift. Col. Cant. 991. 198. ob. Dugdale, 711. 3s.

2d.

strong and a second second

A RANKER THE REPORT OF A RANK AND A RANK AND



- 10/00

2d. Speed. 112l. 5d. fumma inde M. S. Val. The fite was granted 38 Henry VIII. to Nic. Arnold."

IT is neceffary to obferve, that in the defcription here quoted from Giraldus, there is a fmall miftake refpecting the fun, the monks of this houfe having enjoyed a greater portion of its rays than he has affigned them. The author of the Tour through Wales, as well as a note in Gibson's Camden, bear testimony to this. The former fays, that luminary shone upon the ruins at the time he faw it, which was eleven o'clock.

THE abbey church is in the form of a crofs, and was, according to Speed, built about the year 1137, and the prefent ruins feem of a later period, having a mixture of circular and pointed arches; those below being pointed, and those above circular. The whole feems to have been built at the fame time, and from one plan.

THE whole nave is ftill remaining from eaft to weft, the roof excepted. It meafures, according to the author before cited, two hundred and twelve feet in length, twenty-feven feet four inches in breadth. The aifles are no more than nine feet fix inches broad. The diagonal ftone vault, over the body of the church, fprung from fmall cluftered flying pillars; thefe are ftill feen projecting from the walls betwen the Gothic arches of the nave.

Two fides of the high tower, are still extant, which rife from nearly the center of the church.

THE whole structure is faced with a durable and well worked ftone. This view was drawn anno 1777.

MONNOW GATE AND BRIDGÉ.

THIS plate prefents the fouth afpect of Monnow Gate and Bridge, fo called from the river over which it is conftructed. Both are mentioned in Leland's Itinerary, and indeed have undoubted marks of antiquity; but neither hiftory nor tradition afford any lights refpecting the date of their erection. As a picturefque object they have long been noticed by the connoiffeurs. This view was drawn anno 1775.

Vol. III.

NEW-

NEWPORT CASTLE, OR THE NEW CASTLE UPON USKE.

THIS caftle ftands on the wefternmost bank of the river Uske, a fmall distance north of the bridge, and at the east end of the town, which is only two miles from the mouth of the river. Powel fays it was also called Trefdeth Castle by the Welch.

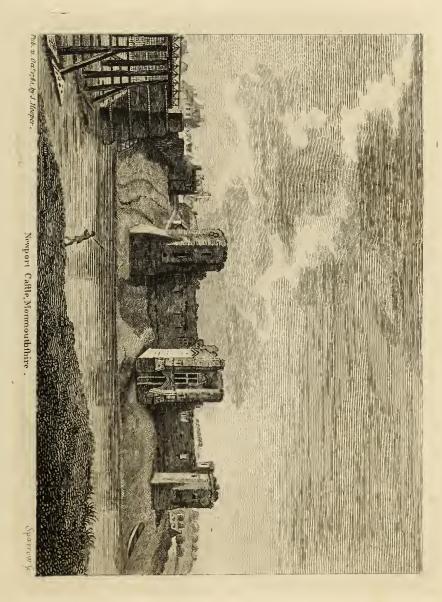
IT was apparently erected for the defence of the paffage over the river, towards which it has three ftrong towers, but towards the town it has only a common wall, without any flanks or defences. It is in figure a right angled parallelogram, meafuring about forty-fix yards by thirty-two, the greatest length running from north to fouth, or in a direction parallel to the course of the river.

IT was built with fmall rubbe ftones, but coigned with fquare ones. It feems to have been neatly finished, and the windows, many of which are of what is called the Gothic fort, elegantly decorated. At present it is used for a farm-yard.

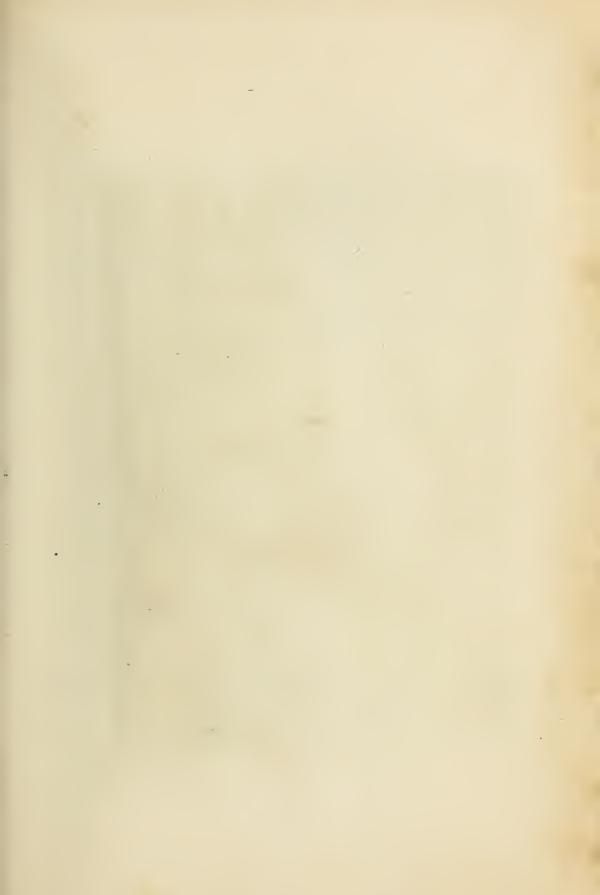
THIS caftle was built before the year 1172; for in Powel's Hiftory of Wales, it is faid to have been then garrifoned by the earl of Briftol's men, who bafely flew Owen ap Caradoc, when he was coming to treat with King Henry, unarmed, and almost unattended, and under the faith of a fafe paffage promifed him by that king. Jorwerth ap Owen ap Caradoc, his father, in revenge for this cruel and treacherous murder, carried fire and fword to the gates of Hereford and Gloucester.

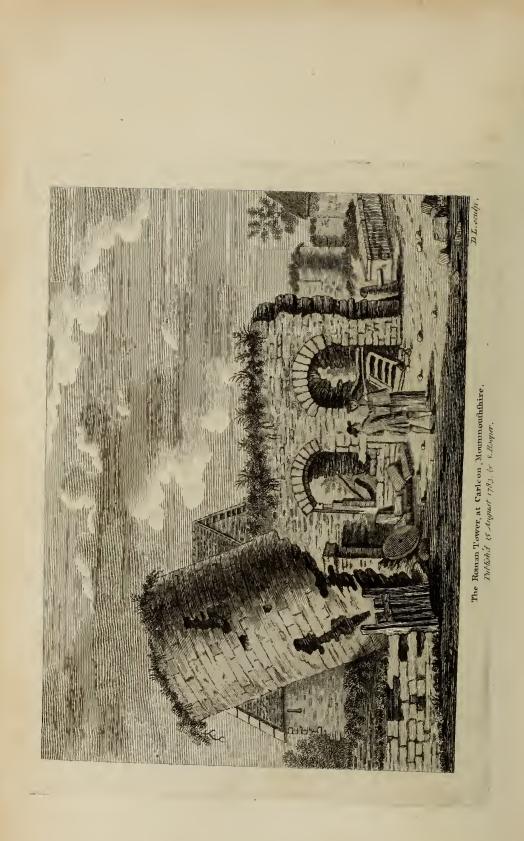
In the 15th of Edward II. this caftle belonged to Hugh le Defpenfer the fon, who feems at that time to have refided here. In a petition to the king in parliament, he fets forth, that it, with his caftles of Cardiff, Kerfeli, Llantriffant, Talnan, Lamblethan, Kenefeg, Neath, Druffelan and Denevor, were plundered and burned by the earl of Hereford, Roger Mortimer, and his nephew of the fame name, and diverfe other great perfonages confederated against him, who were at the head of an army of eight hundred

THE TRUE TO DO AND



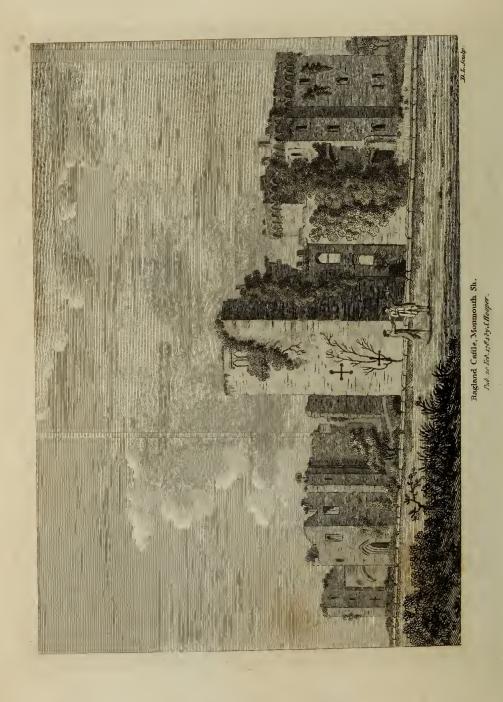








3 7111-11 1016 210 11



hundred men at arms, five hundred hobelers and ten thousand foot men; this petition with the particulars of the damage done, is recorded in the Rolls of Parliament of the 21st of that king.

It is mentioned by Leland in his Itinerary; he calls it "a very fair caftell, longing fumtyme to the Buckinghams."

RICHARD SYMONDS, an officer of the royal army, anno 1645, fays, this caftle was then in ruins, and belonged to Philip earl of Pembroke. This view was drawn anno 1775.

ROMAN TOWER AT CAERLEON.

THE building whofe ruins are here delineated ftands at Caerleon in Monmouthshire, near the bridge laid over the river Usk; it is generally supposed of Roman construction, there having been a Roman station at this place, and the remains of an amphitheatre; baths, and other Roman works, being still discoverable, about and within the enceinte of its walls, which are faid to have been near three miles in compass.

IT feems difficult to affign the ufe for which this tower could have been built, its fize for which the figures may ferve as a fcale, fhew it could fcarcely have been intended for defence, as from its fmallnefs it could contain but very few men; perhaps it might be intended for a ftair-cafe, or as the towers in Burgh Caftle near Yarmouth, the Gariononum of the Romans, for a buttrefs to prop and ftrengthen the adjacent wall. This view was drawn anno 1778.

RAGLAND CASTLE.

THIS caftle is of no great antiquity, its foundations are faid to have been laid about the time of Henry VII. fince which additions have been made to it at different periods. Leland thus defcribes it, "Ragland yn middle Venceland ys a fair and pleafant caftel viii miles from Chapftow and vii from Bergevenny. The towne by ys bare, ther ly to goodly parkes adjacent to the caftel." And

And in another place "Morgan tolde me that one of the lafte Lord Herbertes buildid al the befte logges of the caftel of Ragland." Camden calls it a fair houfe of the earl of Worcefter's, built caftle like. In the troubles under Charles I. this houfe was a garrifon for the king, being fortified with many outworks by the earl of Worcefter, and was the laft garrifon held by the royalifts. The circumftances of its fiege are in fubftance thus related in Rufhworth's Hiftorical Collections.

RAGLAND Caftle was invested, or, as it is termed, streightened, first by Sir Trevor Williams and Major General Langhorn, and afterwards by Colonel Morgan, ordered from Worcefter to command in chief, the force then only fifteen hundred men, and the garrifon confifted of eight hundred; but after the reduction of Oxford, Morgan was reinforced with two thousand men, when he fent a fummons; before this reinforcement, the garrifon in a fally, had killed a cornet of Morgan's regiment and taken his colours. This fummons required the marquis to yield up the caftle, with all the ammunition and provision, as the fole condition on which he might expect mercy; that this was the last place held out in the whole kingdom, and Sir Thomas Fairfax had fpared his forces for its reduction, having completed his other work: he likewife enclofed a copy of a letter from the king, directing the furrender of all his garrifons, in order to fhew that he could have no hopes of relief. This letter was dated, June 28, 1646.

THE marquis in anfwer, begged leave to doubt the authenticity of the letter, and Ragland not being mentioned, refufed to furrender, faying, he made choice, if it fo pleafed God, rather to dye nobly, than to live with infamy. Colonel Morgan then offered to permit him to fend an officer to Oxford, to thofe lords to whom his majefty's letters were directed, but the marquis, without taking notice of the offer, perfifted in his refufal. General Fairfax fhortly after arrived in perfon from Bath to haften the fiege, when he repeated the fummons, in anfwer to which the marquis requefted leave to afk his majefty's pleafure refpecting the garrifon, but

but as to the caftle, it being his own and only house, he prefumed the king would command nothing, nor could he perceive how either by law or confcience he could be forced out of it. This request Fairfax by letter refused, faying it had not been allowed to the most confiderable garrifons, farther than fending an account to his majefty of the thing done upon the furrender, which he freely granted to his lordship, and as to the distinction of its being his houfe, had it not been converted into a garrifon he fhould not have been troubled; having fent this answer he confidered his confcience difcharged respecting the confequences of a farther refufal. The earl then relinquished his request of fending to the king, but faid, that having laid out 20,000l. in confegence of his majesty's promises, if he offended the king that would be loft without any benefit to the parliament, but that if he might quietly receive his means of fubfistence and live in fecurity, he would peaceably quit the garrifon, and that if the general knew how intimate he was with his grandfather in the time of Henry, earl of Huntingdon, he would not refuse his request.

DIVERSE other letters paffed between them, in which the earl requefted a ceffation of arms, in order to treat, which Fairfax offered to grant, on August 14th, for the morrow, from nine in the morning till two in the afternoon, but the earl fent him his proposals, which were deemed inadmissible by the general, who in return fent him word he might still have the conditions first offered, provided he returned his resolution by fix in the evening.

In the mean time the approaches were carried on, being not above fixty yards diftant, and two bomb batteries erected at different places, one of four, and the other of two twelve inch mortars. The general ordered another approach, in which the engineer, Captain Hooper, had made a confiderable progrefs: when on 15th August, the earl agreed to treat on the general's propositions, and by Monday 17th, the treaty was concluded as follows: The castle and garrison, with the ordinance, arms, ammunition, and provisions of war, to be delivered to Sir Thomas Fairfax without spoil, on Wednesday the 19th, by ten in the Vol. III. Ss

forenoon, the garrifon to march out with colours flying, trumpets founding, drums beating, matches lighted at both ends, and bullets in their mouths; every foldier with twelve rounds of powder, with match and bullets in proportion, and bag and baggage, thence to march to any place within ten miles which the governor should nominate, where the arms were to be delivered up, and the men difbanded, under an engagement not to ferve hereafter against the parliament: this was accordingly put in execution at the day affigned. In the caftle were delivered up twenty pieces of ordinance, only three barrels of powder, there being a mill with which they could make three barrels per day. There was great ftore of corn and malt, wine and beer; the few horfes they had were almost starved for want of hay, fo that they had like to have eaten one another, and were therefore tied with chains. There were alfo, great ftore of goods and rich furniture, which General Fairfax committed to the cuftody of Mr. Herbert, commiffioner of the army, Mr. Roger Williams, and Major Taliday. There marched out of the caftle, the marguis of Worcefter, who was then above four-fcore years of age, the Lord Charley, the marquis's fon, the countefs of Glamorgan, the Lady Jones, Sir Phillip Jones, Dr. Bailey, Commiffary Gwilliam, four Colonels, eighty-two captains, fixteen lieutenants, fix cornets, four enfigns, four quarter masters, fifty-two esquires and gentlemen.

'THE following account of the prefent state of this castle is given by Mr. Gilpin in his ingenious description of the pictures beauties of the Wye.

RAGLAND Caftle feems (as we faw it from the height) in a rich vale, but as we defeended it took an elevated flation, it is a large and very noble ruin, though more perfect than ruins of this kind commonly are, it contains two areas within the ditch, into each of which you enter by a very large and deep gateway. The buildings, which circumferibe the first area, confist of the kitchen and offices; it is amufing to hear the stories of ancient hospitality, "here are the remains of an oven," faid our conductor, "which

was

ALL BRATTER TRAVE BRA

- and a second

.



was large enough to bake a whole ox, and a fire range wide enough to roaft him."

THE grand hall, or banquetting room, a large and lofty apartment, forms the fcreen between the two areas, and is perfect except the roof. The mufic gallery may be diffinctly traced, and the butteries which divide the hall from a parlour : near the hall is fhewn a narrow chapel.

ON viewing the comparative fize of the halls and chapels in old caftles, one can hardly at first avoid observing that the founders of these ancient structures supposed a much greater number of people would meet together to feast than to pray. And yet we may perhaps account for the thing, without calling in question the piety of our ancestors. The hall was meant to regale a whole county, while the chapel was intended only for the private use of the inhabitants of the castle. The whole area of the first inclosure is vaulted, and contains cellars, dungeons, and other superapartments. The buildings of the fecond area are confined merely to chambers.

NEAR the caftle stands the citadel, a large octagonal tower, two or three fides of which are still remaining. This tower is encircled by a separate moat, and was formerly joined to the castle by a draw-bridge. This view was drawn anno 1775.

TINTERN ABBEY. (PLATE I.)

THIS was a Ciftertian abbey, founded A. D. 1131 by Walter de Clare, and dedicated to St. Mary. This Walter was grandfon of William the fon of Ofbert, to whom William the Conqueror had given the manors of Wolleston and Tudenham, and all he could conquer from the Welch. Walter dying without iffue was fucceeded by his brother Gilbert Strongbowe, earl of Pembroke, whose grandfon Robert Strongbowe was the conqueror of Leinster in Ireland. The male line of these Strongbowes failing, Maud, the eldest of their female heirs, was married to Hugh Bigod, earl of Norfolk and Suffolk.

163

WILLIAM

WILLIAM, lord marshal of England, and earl of Pembroke, in the feventh year of the reign of King Henry III. confirmed to the monks here all the lands, possefilient, liberties, and immunities formerly granted by his predecess; the particulars of which are to be feen in the Monasticon. Robert Bigod, earl of Norfolk, anno 1301, also confirmed to them divers lands at Portcassek, Pentirk, Modifgat, &c. His charter is likewise printed in the Monasticon.

ABOUT the time of the diffolution, here were thirteen religious, when the eftates were, according to Dugdale, eftimated at 1921. 18. 4d. ob. per annum. Speed fays, the value was 2561. 118. 6d. The fite was granted the 28th of Henry VIII. to Henry earl of Worcefter, and is now the property of his grace the duke of Beauford. In 1553 here remained in charge 31. 6s. 8d. in annuitiés and corrodies.

WILLIAM of Worcester in his Itinerary gives the following obituary of the founders of this monastery and their kindred, taken, as he fays, from an ancient calendar. He also gives the annexed measures and description of the church, part of which is printed in Browne Willis's History of Abbies, where by mistake he has translated the word virga, rod, instead of yard.

Earl Gilbert died	***	-	-	-	6th	January	1.
Earl Robert -	- <u>-</u>	-	-		8th	Februar	∵y.
Isabella countess of H	embrol	ke	_ •	-	9th	March.	
Richard I. King of H	Ingland	L	-	-	z7th	March.	•
Matilda Countefs W	arren	-	-	-	27th	March.	
Walter, founder of th	he chur	ch of	St M	arv)			
			01.11		Ioth	March.	
of Tynterne -	-	-	-	J		/	
Richard Earl Marefe	hal	-	-	-	15th	April.	
Earl Richard -	-	_ '	-	-	20th	April.	
The Countess Sibilla	moth	er of	Willi	am)			
	-		** 1111	~~~~ {	3d	June.	
earl of Pembroke	-	-	-	J	5	~	
Galfredus Mareschal	earl of	Pemb	oroke		27th	June.	
Margaret countefs of	Blaifoi	is	-	-	12th	July.	
-			·	-			alph
						-	- PIA

Ralph Bloeth junior	13th July.
Joen, King of France	14th July.
Louis, King of France	6th November.
Elizabeth Coutefs V	19th November.
Blanch, queen of France	28th November.
Margaret, countefs of Flanders	4th December.
Berenger and the countefs his fifter -	23d December.
Anfelmas Marefchal	24th December.
Matilda de Clare, countess of Gloucester	19th December.
and Hereford	igui December.

ROGER BYGOD, earl mareschal, who built the church of Tyntern, died the 7th day of December, on the letter E. as in the calender of the religious of Tynterne.

THOMAS de BROTHERTON mareschal of England, died 24th August.

MEMORANDUM, that in the 30th of Edward I. of England, that is in the year of Chrift,—Roger Bygot, earl of Norfolk, gave to the church of Tyntern the lordfhip of Eccle and the church of St. Edward of Halbergate with all its appurtenances.

The length of the church of St. Mary of Tynterne contains feventy-five yards.

Breadth of the body of the church thirteen yards and a half. Breadth of the north aifle fix yards.

Breadth of the fouth aisle fix yards.

THERE are in the faid church on the fouth fide ten arches, between each column five yards, the fpan of each of the faid ten arches.

THERE are also in the lower part of the faid church, on the fouth fide ten windows of great length, also in the overhistorie (i. e. upper ftory) are ten windows of like workmanship: and ten principal windows in the north part of the church, and every window contains two great glazed pannels.

Also in the overhiftorye are likewife ten principal windows, and every window contains two pannels, each glazed according Vol. III. Tt to

to its proportion, although not according to the quantity of the windows of the whole church of Weftminster, near London.

THE breadth of the east window before the great altar, contains eight glazed pannels with the arms of the founder, Roger Bygot.

AND in the east part of the two east aisles, in their two windows, each window confists of three glazed pannels without arms.

Also the length of the choir confifts of four arches, befides the fquare area of the chief bell tower, in the middle of the choir, which contains — yards.

So that the whole length of the choir, with the area of the bell tower contains ———— yards.

THE length of the crofs ifle, that is the arms of the church both north and fouth taken together, contains fifty yards, that is one hundred and fifty feet.

ITEM, the fquare fpace or area of the bell tower, fituated in the middle of the choir, contains in length twelve yards.

ITEM, the faid fquare of the bell tower, contains in breadth twelve yards.

ITEM, the principal fouth and north glafs windows, contain fix glazed pannels of great height.

MEMORANDUM, the cloifter is thirty-feven yards in length and in breadth thirty three yards.

ITEM, the whole church contains fourteen arches in one part, and fourteen in the other part.

ITEM, the principal north window fourteen glazed pannels.

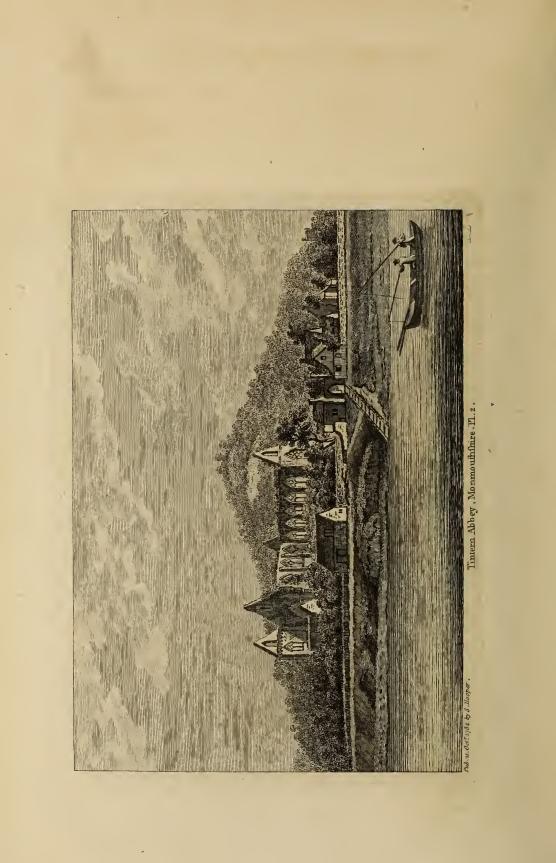
ITEM, the breadth of the faid windows, as well on the north as the oppofite window, on the fouth contains three yards.

ITEM the fermarye (infirmary,) contains fixty of my steps which are thirty-four yards, and in breadth eight yards.

ITEM, the chapter house contains in length eighteen yards, in breadth nine yards.

ginest equation

,



MEMORANDUM, that 24 of my fteps or paces make 12 yards: alfo 50 yards make 85 of my paces or fteps.

FROM the above account, if the author has not mifreckoned, it feems evident that the great eaft window has been altered fince he wrote the defcription, though perhaps he may have been as inaccurate in that article, as in the effimation of his fteppys, when he fays 24 of them make 12 yards, and 50 yards make only 85 of his paces or fteps. His defcription neverthelefs ferves to give fome idea of the proportions of the different buildings of which we have no other information.

A PLAN of this church is given in vol. 2. of Stevens's Monafticon. This view was drawn anno 1773.

(PLATE II.)

THIS view, which was taken (in 1775) from the N. fide of the river Wye, near the ferry, fhews the fituation of the abbey, both with refpect to that river and the woody mountains with which it is furrounded and overshadowed : a more beautiful scene, or one more fitted for contemplation, cannot be found or even conceived. In the former plate of this monastery it was faid nothing but the church remained; a fecond vifit to that ruin has convinced the author this affertion was too general; the fmall gate, leading from the water here fhewn, feems to have belonged to the abbey; and at a little diftance to the fouth-weft are feveral cottages, evidently once part of its out-offices, though fo difguifed and patched as to efcape a curfory obferver. Adjoining thereto is alfo a confiderable length of its ancient wall. The infide of this monastery affords a fine specimen of that stile of architecture called gothic; its rich west window, still quite entire, is much admired, though perhaps fomewhat defective in point of proportion, being rather too broad for its height. The finall door beneath it is extremely poor; the intent of the architect is manifest; he meant by its contrast with the loftiness of the roof to strike the beholders.

167

THE fragments of its once fculptured roof, and other remains of its fallen decorations, are piled up with more regularity than tafte on each fide the grand aifle : they are worthy obfervation ; feveral of them both for invention and execution would do honour to the best artist of the present age. There are also fome inutilated figures formerly belonging to monuments, particularly the head of a monk; and the figure of a knight armed in a coat of mail, his shield on his left arm, is faid to reprefent one of the Strongbowes, earl of Pembroke. It is broken off just above the knees; the legs are wanting. The right-hand, which is thewn, has five fingers and a thumb. Whether this was a natural peculiarity of the perfon reprefented, or the miftake of the artift, is uncertain. On the whole, though this monaftery is undoubtedly light and elegant, it wants that gloomy folemnity fo effential to religious ruins; those yawning vaults and dreary receffes which ftrike the beholder with a religious awe, and make him almost shudder at entering them, calling into his mind all the tales of the nurfery.

HERE, at one caft of the eye, the whole is comprehended, nothing being left for the fpectator to guefs or explore; and this defect is increafed by the ill-placed neatnefs of the poor people who fhew the building; by whofe abfurd labour the ground is covered over with a turf as even and trim as that of a bowling-green, which gives the building more the air of an artificial ruin in a garden, than that of an ancient decayed abbey. How unlike the beautiful defcription of the poet!

> Half buried there lie many a broken buft, And obelifk and urn o'erthrown by time; And many a cherub here defcends in duft From the rent roof and portico fublime.

Where rev'rend fhrines in gothic grandeur flood, The nettle, or the noxious night-fhade fpreads; And afhlings, wafted from the neighb'ring wood, Through the worn turrets wave their trembling heads. Elegy on a pile of ruins, by J. CUNNINGHAM.

THE END OF THE THIRD VOLUME.

168

COUNTY INDEX TO VOL. III.

								1
1		entound or built.	When refoun- ded or rebuilt.	View when taken.	View			Page
Name of the abbey, cafile, monastery,	Point	Whenfound ed or built	refo	wlen		aken.		1 2
	of	or	ori	ew tak	<i>N.B.</i> T a name			
priory, or ruin, &c.	view.	Vhe	Vh.	.i \	by the			1
		-	<u>>P</u>					
KENT.								4
11								
Antiquities in and about CANTERBURY.								
The map of Kent					-	•	-	I
Archbifhop's palace great hall,			1560			•	-	3
Arches in the city wall,	N.	1401		1765	-	-	-	2
Augustine's (St.) monastery, - pl. I.		605	1612					0
Ditto - · · · Plate 2.	S.E.			1759	· -			3 5 7 98
plan of	N.E.	1066		1761	-	-	-	14
Canterbury caftle	IN.E.	1000			· -		-	14
plan of	S. E.		-		-	•	-	18
Canterbury cathedral, and plan - Pancrace's (St.) chapel in St. Auguf-	1			1.550		_		87
fline's monaftery,	S.			1775	-		-	
Stranger's hall, entrance into Chrift's }		Í			-	-	-	113
church monastery, preface to vol. 1. 5								-
West gate	S. W.	1077	1380	1749		•	•	113
Wincheap gate				1755	-	-	•	120
Antiquities at DOVER.		1						
Dover caftle plate 1.	W.	72		1762		•	-	35
Ditto plate 2			1580	ditto	-	-	-	39
Martin's (St.) priory, or the Newarke pl. 1.	S.	1130		1760	-	-	-	70
Ditto plate 2		-		1762		-	-	74
Mote's bulwark		1 5 3 9		1758			-	79
Old church, Dover caftle			1 -	1150				1.17
Antiquities at Rochester.	1			1				-
Allington caftle		1076	1281	1700			-	I CA
Gundulph's tower	N.E.			1781	1		-	94
Rochefter caftle - plate 1	N.	490	1092	ditto			-	101
Ditto plate 2	N.E.			1757	1		-	IIZ
Upnor castle, near Rochester			t	1.1.51	-			
Antiquities in KENT continued.				1. Fr		-		107
Temple, or manfion of the knights templers, at Stroud	N.E.			1759			-	101
Barfreston church, preface to vol. 1.	E.			-	-	•		III
Grand door ditto, ditto,						Ξ.	•	III
Bradfole, or St. Radigund's abbey -		1191		1761			~	11
Chiding Stone				1768	1		-	19.
Chilham caftle,	S.	182		1773			_	24
Cowling caftle plate I	. S.	13	_	ditto			_	26
castle gate • • plate 2	N. E.	1250		1759				26
Dartford priory	N.W.	1355		1758		•	-	31
Davyngton priory, near Faversham - Faversham abbey - plate 1	1	1147		1756	-		-	43
Faversham abbey - plate 1 Ditto north gate - plate 2		ditto		1758	-	-		48
plan of					•	-	•	44
Halling houfe	S. E.	1183		175%	-	-	-	52
Ket's Coity house	E.	455		1760		-		55.
Leed's casse		1071	1509	1702	1			1 - 20.
1		-				-		-

- 1

COUNTY INDEX TO VOL. III.

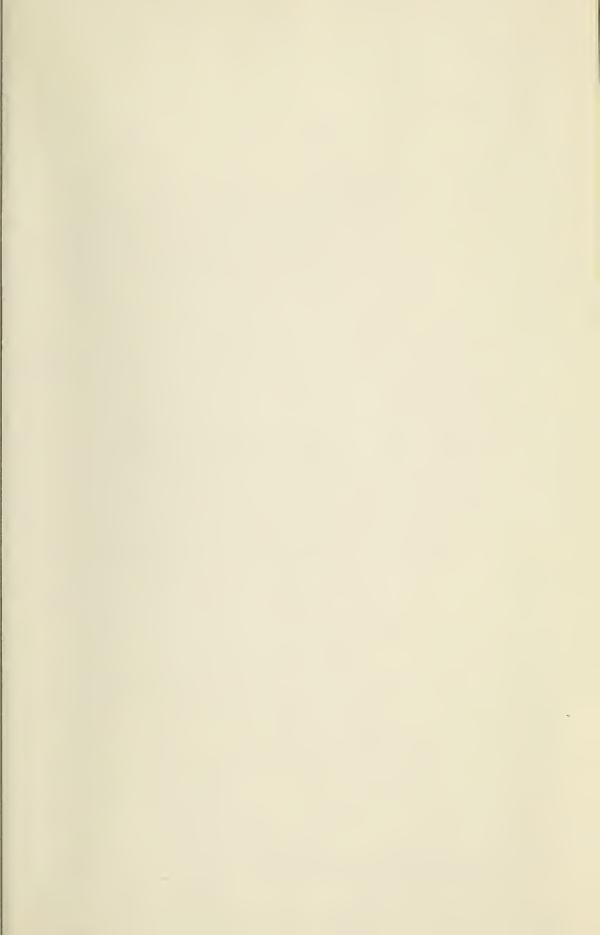
								1
Name of the abbey, call priory, or ruin, K E N T Conti	&c.	Point of view.	Whenfound- ed or built.	When refoun- ded or rebuilt.	View when taken.	View by w taken. N. B. Thofew a name were by the autho	vhom vithout drawn or.	Page
Leibourn caftle - Ditto Lyme caftle			1066		1750 1759 1772		•	63 65 66
(Mary's and all faints), Ma Minfter monastery, Isle of S Queenborough castle, ditto	hepey -		675	1130	1760		-	66 76 50
Oftenhanger, or Weftenhang Ditto Saltwood caffle Weft Malling abbey	- plate 2.	N.W.		1134	1773 ditto 1773 1760		-	82 86 109
LANCASHI The Map							-	I 2 t
Clithero castle, Kertmele, or Cartmele prio		N. E.	1178 1188		1772 ditto	M. Griffith	s -	121 123
LEICESTERS The map Afhby De La Zouch calle Ditto LINCOLNSH	- plate 1. - plate 2.			1461	1759 ditto	Th. Sandby Ditto	, Efq;	1 26 1 26 1 27
The map Bifhop's palace, Lincoln Newport gate, ditto - M I D D L E S		 S.	1147		1774 1773	· · · ·	- 1	128 129 128
The map Chrift's hospital, London Ditto	- plate 1. plate 2. plate 2. plate 2. ondon ers, London p. to this vol.	N. E. S. W.	1290 ditto 	1609	1772. ditto	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	- - -	130 130 132 133 137 133 140 142* 143
MONMOUNT The map Abergavenny caftle Ditto Chepflowe caftle Lantony, priory Monnow gate and bridge Newport caftle, or new caftle Ragland caftle Roman tower at Caerleon Tintern abbey Ditto	plate 1. plate 2.	E. S. W. S. E. N. W.	 1108 1131 	172	¹ 777 ¹ 775 ¹ 775 ¹ 775 ¹ 775 ¹ 778	Mr. Richard Mr. Eyre, J		147 147 150 151 155 157 158 159 159 163 167

END OF OF THE INDEX.

.

F

••



BINDING DECT. MARA 1968

DA	Grose, Francis	
100	The antiquities	of
G87	England and Wales	
1785		
v.3		

PLEASE DO NOT REMOVE CARDS OR SLIPS FROM THIS POCKET

UNIVERSITY OF TORONTO LIBRARY

0....) ()....)

0.000

20 ¹ 1 0

≢angels 10

UTLAT DOWNSVIEW D RANGE BAY SHLF POS ITEM C 00 01 005 2